The C. Alphonso Smith
Collection of American Literature

Bequeathed to

The Library of the University of North Carolina

"He gave back as rain that which he received as mist"

CR971.41
S86

c. 2
This book must not be taken from the Library building.
JOHN M. MOREHEAD,
INTERNAL IMPROVEMENT GOVERNOR OF NORTH CAROLINA.
THE
HISTORY OF GUILFORD COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

BY
SALLIE W. STOCKARD,
A. B. (1897, Guilford College), A. B. (1898, University of North Carolina), A. M. (1900, University of North Carolina.)

"O would that my enemy might write a book." - Job.

1902.
To
Col. James Turner Morehead,
Dr. and Mrs. Charles D. McIver,
Col. and Mrs. W. H. Osborn,
Dr. and Mrs. Lewis Lyndon Hobbs,
Mr. and Mrs. J. Wyatt Armfield,
Major and Mrs. Joseph M. Morehead,
Mr. and Mrs. Alfred Moore Scales,
Mrs. McAdoo-King and her children,
Prof. P. P. Claxton and Prof. J. Y. Joyner.

To
Guilford County, her historic lore,
her glorious past, and her
wealth of promise for the future.

Copyright, 1902,
by
SALLIE W. STOCKARD.
"Rejoice we are allied
To That which doth provide
And not partake, effect and not receive!
A spark disturbs our clod;
Nearer we hold of God
Who gives, than of His tribe that takes, I must believe.

Then, welcome each rebuff
That turns earth's smoothness rough.
Each sting that bids not sit nor stand, but go!
Be our joys three parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the throes."
# TABLE OF CONTENTS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CHAPTER I.</th>
<th>Guilford County, Its Establishment</th>
<th>11</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER II.</td>
<td>The Settlement</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER III.</td>
<td>Prerevolutionary Land Grants</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER IV.</td>
<td>The Part of Guilford in the Revolution</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER V.</td>
<td>&quot;Minute Packet,&quot; 1782-’88</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER VI.</td>
<td>Notes from the Minute Docket, 1796-1811</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER VII.</td>
<td>The Slavery Question</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER VIII.</td>
<td>The Part of Guilford in the Civil War</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER IX.</td>
<td>Industrial Development</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER X.</td>
<td>History of Education in Guilford</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER XI.</td>
<td>History of Religion in Guilford</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAPTER XII.</td>
<td>The Towns of Guilford and History of Families</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PREFACE.

History relates the rise and progress of the human spirit. History is the story of what has been done. It shows the free play of reason, and is mind objectified into strenuous, potential, fruitful activity.

Guilford County is the heart of Piedmont North Carolina. Once it was the hunting-ground over which the Catawba Indian chased the buffalo and built his wigwam fires by the many whispering streams. By right of discovery the Spanish claimed possession until England assumed her place as mistress of the seas. In 1776 the British Colonies of America declared their power of self-government. Old Mecklenburg of North Carolina was the first to raise the flag of Independence. In 1861 North Carolina withdrew from the United States to become one of the Confederate States of America, and the star of destiny shone red above her. In five years the Old North State was again admitted into the Union. In the galaxy of nations the United States of America takes her place as the honored of all the world.

Guilford County is midway between the mountains and the sea. Greensboro, the County seat, is a city of twenty-two thousand inhabitants, situated a thousand feet above sea level, midway in the state from Raleigh and Charlotte, Asheville and Wilmington. High Point is twelve miles south of Greensboro.

Guilford is the typical Piedmont region. From her broad-backed ridges many creeks and rivers rise. Near the swell of land, Oak Ridge, two of the largest rivers of the state have their origin. Here the upper waters of the Dan of the Roanoke, and
of Deep River and Haw River of the Cape Fear, almost intermingle in the loving gambols of childlike springs. The Great Alamance, the Little Alamance and the Stinking Quarter Creeks also have their source in this County. These waters turn more cotton-mill wheels than any other in North Carolina.

Guilford County has an almost uniform soil and forest growth. Oak, hickory, walnut, persimmon and maple abound. The soil of the wide ridges is of yellow, sandy, gravelly loam underlaid by a yellow and red clay.

The southern part of the County belongs to the cotton zone; the western part to the tobacco zone. Guilford is the wheat-growing and fruit-raising County of the State. Before the War mining was carried on profitably. Gold and copper are found on the south side of the Southern Railway, which bisects the County, and iron on the north side.

Guilford County is rectangular, 28 miles east and west, 24 miles north and south. There are eighteen townships, namely: Oak Ridge, Summerfield, Center Grove, Monroe, Madison, Washington, Deep River, Friendship, Morehead, Gilmer, Jefferson, Rock Creek, High Point, Jamestown, Sumner, Fentress, Clay and Green.

In regard to the people of this County succeeding chapters will show. How really to know them is by experience. In no way does one come closer to understanding them than by writing the history of their county.

In the history of Guilford County only four dates have anything like a general value. These are: 1750, when the first settlement was made; 1774, when the Quakers freed their slaves and began to agitate the slavery question; 1840, when the Whig idea attained supremacy and the internal improvement and educational wave began to break over the country; and 1865, the close of the Civil War. Around these dates each of these ideas has hovered like a shadow with a penumbra fainter and fainter in effect.
However absurd and unpatriotic it may seem to some rich people, I undertook this work as a business enterprise and I hoped to earn some money out of it.

I hope this work will awaken in the young people a deeper interest in the land they live in. I wish to see a building, commodious and imposing, erected at the State Normal College for the purpose of preserving the history of North Carolina, the relics which show the life and the development of the people of this state. The State Historical Society, the Colonial Dames, the Daughters of the American Revolution, the Daughters of the Confederacy and other historical organizations would be interested in having such a building, fire-proof and secure, as a receptacle for this objective teaching of history. A hall for this purpose will be erected somewhere soon or late.

The portraits of Governor John M. Morehead, Judge Gilmer, Governor Scales, Judge R. P. Dick, Dr. Calvin H. Wiley, Dr. J. Henry Smith and some others would be an adornment for the Greensboro Public Library. A statue of John M. Morehead will perhaps some time be erected near the depot of the Southern Railway in Greensboro, to commemorate the name of him who did more for the North Carolina Railroad than any other, and thus hastened industrial activity in the state. It would beautify the square on which the courthouse is situated if walks were laid off, grass plots and flower beds were made, over which beautiful fountains played. The fine old Roman roads in England were the beginning of her civilization and prosperity. Such macadam roads as lead out from Summer Avenue in Greensboro, if they were all through the County, would be a credit to any people. It would be an honor to Guilford if every school-house in her borders was made attractive without and within. Horticulture should be taught in the public schools.

The Audubon Society, organized through the interest and energy of Prof. T. Gilbert Pearson, of the State Normal College, for the study and preservation of birds, is an advance both indus-
trially and educationally; birds affect agriculture and the natural products of a country; this society creates the love and study of natural history.

The organization of the Society for the Improvement and Beautifying the Public Schools in North Carolina, during the spring term of 1902 at the State Normal College, is an advancement to the cause of education. Miss Laura Kirby, of Goldsboro, is its president. The plan of the society is to organize the women throughout the State in this movement.

The Southern Education Board, of which Mr. Robert C. Ogden is chairman, has inaugurated the greatest philanthropic movement this country has probably known in its history. The Civil War left the South impoverished. This body of men of both North and South have come together for the sake of humanity to do what can be done for the education of the Southern youth for the development and salvation of America.

The History of Guilford County was undertaken at the suggestion of several prominent men of this County. Its accomplishment is largely due to Mr. Victor Clay McAdoo. My thanks are due Col. James T. Morehead, Dr. Charles D. McIver, Mr. A. M. Scales and Mr. V. C. McAdoo for presenting the interests of this book before the County Board of Trustees. Upon their request the Board granted one hundred dollars. To Col. Morehead, Mr. Scales, Prof. J. Y. Joyner, Prof. W. C. Smith, Mrs. L. L. Hobbs and others I wish to make grateful acknowledgment for reading various parts of the manuscript. The excellent library of the Greensboro Female College has been of service to me. Prof. P. P. Claxton has given some very helpful suggestions. To Hon. W. H. Ragan, as Chairman of the County Board of Trustees, and to Col. W. H. Osborn, as Mayor of Greensboro, I express my thanks.

This book may be severely criticised. A chapter from the Kingdom of Glory would be distasteful to some folks. The writing of this history, the collection of the data, and getting up the subscriptions, has indeed been hard work. This has been no child's
play. The writing of local history is truly arduous. It is hard to write history, hardest of all to write local history. Advice has not been wanting. May all the good live immortal and all the bad be buried.

Sallie Walker Stockard.

Greensboro, N. C., 1902.
JUDGE JOHN A. GILMER,
LAWYER, SOLDIER, STATESMAN.
SEE PAGE 172.
CHAPTER I.

GUIRFORD COUNTY—ITS ESTABLISHMENT.

Guilford County was erected in 1770 by an Act of the General Assembly then in session at Newbern. The Act creating it reads as follows:

"An Act for erecting a new County between the Towns of Salisbury and Hillsboro, by taking part of the Counties of Rowan and Orange.

I. Whereas, the great Extent of the respective Counties of Rowan and Orange, render the attendance of the Inhabitants of Part of Rowan County, and the Inhabitants of the upper Part of Orange County, to do public Duties in their respective Counties, extremely difficult and expensive: For Remedy whereof.

II. Be it enacted by the Governor, Council, and Assembly, and by the Authority of the same, That a Line beginning at a Point twenty-five Miles due West of Hillsborough, running thence North to the Virginia Line, then West to a Point due North of the Painted Springs, then South to Anson Line, then along Anson and Cumberland Lines to a Point due South of the Beginning, then North to the Beginning, be erected into a distinct County by the name of Guilford County, and Unity Parish."

This is accompanied by a foot-note which says: "The Originals being missing."

The Act is copied from the Laws of North Carolina, printed in 1791 by J. A. Iredell, "Anno Regni Georgii III., Regis Magnæ Britanniae, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, Undecimo."

The new county was called Guilford in honor of Lord North, the Earl of Guilford, who was a Tory, King George III.'s Prime Minister, and "one who bowed to the royal will, and endeavored to
carry out George III’s favorite policy of ‘governing for, but never by, the people.’”

This new county was strongly Whig. Dr. David Caldwell, Alexander Martin, six times Governor of North Carolina, General Gillespie, James Hunter and William Rankin were Whigs of no uncertain soundings. This was the hotbed of the Regulation movement. The people of Orange and Rowan petitioned the Legislature requesting that among various reforms relating to taxes, fees, etc., an Act be passed “to divide the county.”*

Therefore Guilford County was erected, a concession to the Regulators. As Guilford was established at the request of such wilful Whigs, why was it called by the name of the English premier? It seems quite human to cover the point of yielding with the name of the High Priest of the Tories. Perhaps it was to inspire loyalty to the King’s policy. The tone of that Legislature was Tory, Tryon was governor. Did he name Guilford?

Guilford County has always been Whig in principle. Internal improvements, public education and industrial development are Whig ideas.

Randolph County was formed, in 1779, from Guilford, and named in compliment to the Randolph family in Virginia, distinguished for patriotism and talents. (See Wheeler’s History.)

Rockingham County was formed, in 1785, from Guilford County, and named for Charles Watson Wentworth, Marquis of Rockingham, a distinguished friend of America in the English Parliament, who acted with William Pitt, Earl of Chatham, in opposition to Lord North. He was premier of England in 1782. (See Wheeler’s History.)

It appears that the dividing of the County of Guilford from Orange and Rowan was a political division for the purpose of separating the “Insurgents from Orange and left them in Guilford.” “The spirit of the Revolution was twin-born with the County of Guilford.”†

†See the Oration of Maj. Jos. M. Morehead on “James Hunter.”
CHAPTER II.

THE SETTLEMENT.

About 1749 the first settlers came to this section. At that time a heavy stream of migration was pouring into North Carolina. In the portion of the State marked by the present towns of Greensboro, Salisbury, Concord and Charlotte, the Scotch-Irish and German settled.

To the territory now known as Guilford County people representing three nations, the Scotch-Irish, the German exiles from the Palatine and the English Quakers, came. These people were dissenters seeking religious liberty as well as homes for wives and children. From the colony of William Penn, where they had first set foot on American soil, they passed on through Virginia, where the Church of England was already established, and traveled through a wild country to a milder climate and the freedom of forest and river to be found in Piedmont North Carolina. In the beautiful scope of country that later became Guilford County these three peoples settled, building their homes amid the fertile, rolling plains and wide ridges of Middle Carolina. The houses, manners and customs of the lands they had left were soon firmly fixed upon the new country.

In central Guilford the Scotch-Irish settled; in east Guilford the Germans built their homes; while in west Guilford the English Quakers took up their abode. A band of Welsh also came to this section.

In central Guilford were: the Archers, the Brannocks, the Caldwells, the Dennys, the Donnells, the Foulkes, the Gillespies, the Gorrells, the Hunters, the Kerners, the Lindsays, the McAdoos, the McMikels, the Osbornes, the Stokes, the Sanders and the
Weatherlys. (Mr. Robert M. Sloan of Greensboro is authority for this.)

In east Guilford were: the Albrights, the Clapps, the Cobbs, the Cobles, the Fousts, the Holts, the Keims, the Linebergers, the Sharps, the Shoffners, the Straders, the Summers, the Reitzells, the Whitsells, the Whitsetts and the Wyricks.

In west Guilford were; the Armfields, the Beasons, the Chipmans, the Coffins, the Elliotts, the Edwards, the Gardners, the Horneys, the Mendenhalls, the Pughs, the Starbucks, the Stanleys, the Welborns.

One band of Scotch-Irish came from Lancaster County, Pennsylvania; another poured into the province by way of Charleston, South Carolina. These two streams met in central Guilford. A company called the Nottingham Company of Pennsylvania bought a large tract of land on the Buffalo and Reedy Fork Creeks. (See Life of Caldwell.) These were the blue-stockling Presbyterians. On the headwaters of the Alamance the *followers of Whitfield built their homes. Old Alamance Church was the nucleus of the neighborhood.

“From the stock of Scotch-Irish in the north of Ireland,” say Hawks, Swain and Graham in their History of the Revolution, page 51, “came the Carolina immigrants. They reached the place of their settlement by two different avenues of approach; the one portion came to America by the Delaware River, landing in Philadelphia; the other touched our shores at Charleston, South Carolina. They struck into the fertile country of Virginia, and in Carolina the two tides of migration met. The line of their settlements across the whole state from North Carolina to Virginia may be traced through Charlotte, Concord, Salisbury, Lexington, Greensboro, Milton and the head waters of the Roanoke.” “Our forefathers,” says Dr. C. H. Wiley in his address on the Centennial of Alamance Church, “came not as adventurers or hunters, not as outlaws and wanderers, but as intelligent men, with good

* These were Presbyterians who had been influenced to emotionalism by John Wesley.
worldly substance, with needed implements of industry, with civilization and the church."

The characteristics of the Scotch-Irish are mainly noticeable in thought-movements. From this stock have come our public men, soldiers, politicians, statesmen, agitators. Morehead, Gilmer, Wiley were Scotch-Irish. In the first battle for American rights, that of Alamance, in 1771, and the last decisive battle of the Revolution, that of Guilford Courthouse, of 1781, the Scotch-Irish were most prominent.

The Germans, who settled east of the Scotch-Irish, had come from the Palatine, driven by the scourge of war from what was once their happy home. Up the Rhine from Cologne the Thirty Years' War had left terrible devastation. Thousands of these people came to America upon William Penn's invitation. With them they brought that love of domestic life so marked a characteristic of the race. For many years their German speech excluded them from public offices, but they were among the fighters in the Regulation War and among the Whigs of the Revolution. Their manners and customs are German, their old German Bibles and text-books are extant.

Unlike both German and Scotch-Irish was the Quaker in his territory in western Guilford. It is this element which makes the history of Guilford unique in North Carolina. The Scotch-Irish and German may be found in many other counties in the state; but not these three together. In the conjunction of these a clashing of ideas came about which has made history. In the question of slavery Guilford County history is vital not only in this State but touches national life as well. The aggravating element kept the Scotch-Irish mind active. Out of the active Scotch-Irish mind came the impulse for internal improvements in North Carolina.

In England, Quaker and Presbyterian had alike suffered religious persecution. They were impelled by the same purpose to

**Note:** In time of the Revolution and before it, William Rankin lived in Guilford on the North Buffalo; Walter Denny lived near by; Col. Daniel and Col. John Gillespie, Ralph Gorrell, Hantz McBride and John Thom lived in the vicinity of Greensboro; James Hunter, Robert Bruce, James Mendenhall and Henry Ballinger lived north and west of Greensboro.
gain for themselves new homes and freedom to worship as they chose. About the same time, and probably together, they had journeyed to Guilford County. Though they had much in common they were yet unlike. In the Quaker settlement the hip-roofed houses and the various crafts are manifestations of English training. Besides the Quakers who came from Pennsylvania about 1749, a band of Nantucket Quakers came to this territory in 1771; another band of emigrant Quakers came here from eastern North Carolina; others still were of Welsh extraction. Among these last were the Benbows, Brittains, Hoskins and others.

The following, taken from S. B. Weeks' "Southern Quakers," pages 107-108, gives us some interesting information concerning the Guilford County Quakers:

"The island of Nantucket being small and its soil not very productive, a large number of people could not be supported thereupon. The population of the island still increasing, many of the citizens turned their attention to other parts and removed elsewhere. A while before the Revolutionary War, a considerable colony of Friends removed and settled at New Garden, in Guilford County, N. C. William Coffin (1720-1803) was one of the number that thus removed about 1773. Obed Macy, writing of the period about 1760, says that because of the failure of the whale fishery some went to New Garden, N. C. About the outbreak of the Revolution, because of derangement of their business by the war, some went to New York and North Carolina.

"In 1764, Friends had begun investigations to find out who were the original Indian owners of their new homes, in order that they might pay them for the land, as they were trying to do at Hopewell, Va. It was reported that the New Garden section belonged to the Cheraws, who had been since much reduced and lived with the 'Catoppyes,' Catawbas. In 1780 two-thirds of the inhabitants of Nantucket were Quakers. Among their leaders were the Coffins, Starbucks, Folgers, Barnards, Husseys.

"During a period of five years there were no less than forty-one certificates recorded at New Garden Monthly Meeting from Nantucket out of a total of fifty certificates received.

"In this number there were eleven families, including many that have since been prominent in Guilford County. Among them were: Libni Coffin, William Coffin, Jr., William, Barnabas, Seth (and wife), Samuel (and family), Peter and Joseph Coffin; Jethro Macy, David, Enoch, Na-
The Pennsylvania and Nantucket Quakers did not mingle and inter-marry with the Scotch-Irish, whose whole modus vivendi was the opposite of their own.

Almost all the members of the denomination at the present day who are "birth right," can trace their descent from one or both of these sources, and those who congratulate themselves upon their Nantucket origin may be interested in the following doggerel which was supposed tersely to describe those same ancestors.

The Rays and Russells coopers are,
The knowing Folgers lazy,
A lying Coleman very rare,
And scarce a learned Hussey,
The Collins noisy, fractious, loud,
The silent Gardners plodding,
The Mitchells good,
The Bakers proud,
The Macys eat the pudding,
The Lovetts stalwart, brave and stern,
The Starbuckes wild and vain,
The Quakers steady, mild and calm,
The Swains sea-faring men,
And the jolly Worths go sailing down the wind.

In a letter of Tryon to the Board of Trade, August, 1766 (Col. Rec., Vol. 7, page 248), he said:

"I am of opinion that this province is settling faster than any on the continent. Last autumn and winter upwards of one thou-

NOTE: The greater portion of the county, even within our present boundaries, was at this time without white inhabitants. The beautiful middle region was the highway of traders from the eastern colonies of N. C. and Virginia with the Indians west and south. Dr. Wiley's address on Alamance Church, see also Records at Salisbury N. C., bks. 1-7, at Register's office. Guilford was a strategic point. Many of those who settled here afterwards went west.
sand wagons passed through Salisbury with families from the northward, to settle in this province chiefly; some few went to Georgia and Florida, but liked it so indifferently that some of them have since returned.

"The dispatch of patents I have granted since my administration will show to your Lordships the great increase of settlers in the western or back counties. These inhabitants are a people differing in health and complexion from the natives in the maritime parts of the province, as much as a sturdy Briton differs from a puny Spaniard."

Governor Tryon regarded this territory "as of great value, being perhaps the best lands on this continent, particularly Herman Husbands’, who had (in May, 1771) on his plantation about fifty acres of as fine wheat as perhaps ever grew, with clover meadows equal to any in the Northern Colonies." (Col. Rec., Vol. 8, page 615.)

These people did not live in crude log cabins. Many of them had comfortable homes, hippedroofed, with dormer windows, built of brick or frame material. They had wealth; they loved beauty. All worked, continually stirring from four o’clock in the morning till late at night. Industry at length brought luxury and plenty. They were a pastoral and agricultural people such as good living never spoils, but, on the contrary, develops in them spirit and energy.

Spacious fields of wheat, corn, buckwheat and patches of flax and cotton surrounded their homes. Sometimes a hundred bee hives added another charm to the garden, with its lilacs, roses, sweet lavender and daisies.

The home itself was like a colony of bees in which there were no drones. It was a custom that no young woman should marry until she possessed forty or more bed-quilts, counterpanes and

Note: These Nantucket settlers were not the first Friends to come to North Carolina, and it is likely that Henry Phillips, who, in 1665, came to Albemarle from New England, was seeking a refuge from the tyranny of Massachusetts, where Friends suffered martyrdom on Boston Common.
snowy sheets that she had made herself. These articles of her handiwork she embroidered with all sorts of needlework.

The women wove for the whole family, tow shirts, barndoor breeches and silken gowns. They sold great quantities of cloth, wagonloads of butter, cheese and honey. They raised silk, flax, cotton and wool, and manufactured these products for sale. They sold green apples and chestnuts all winter.

People lived without much expense. They had no fear of work. The men prided themselves on their physical strength. A friendly fight as a test was not infrequent, while even old men wrestled occasionally. It was customary for a company of men and boys to collect on Saturday evenings at a mill or cross-roads. One described a circle. Upon bâqter being given two men stepped into the ring and they laughed at black eyes and hard knocks. They boxed each others' ears as a joke, and gouged and bit each other for fun.
CHAPTER III.

PRE-REVOLUTIONARY LAND GRANTS.

From the Register of Deeds, Rowan County,* Books 1-7, at Salisbury, North Carolina.

The Province of Carolina, embracing that territory which is at present North and South Carolina, and extending westward to the Pacific Ocean, was, under a grant issued by King Charles II. of England, the property of eight Lords Proprietors. In 1729 the right to this land was surrendered to the King by all the lords except Granville, who retained his one-eighth part.

“In 1743 Granville’s interest was laid off in severalty. It embraced the northern portion of North Carolina, and extended as far south as the Montgomery County line, or near it, and thus included the lands in Guilford County.

“Though Granville retained no political power, his right in the soil carried with it the right to appoint land officers and agents, thus forming a sort of government in a government, and involving complications which added to those grievances which helped to prepare the way for the ‘Revolution.’” (Dr. C. H. Wiley’s Address on Alamance Church.)

In 1744, September the seventeenth, George II. granted the Earl of Granville one-eighth part of North and South Carolina.

In 1745 George II. granted Henry Eustice McCulloh eight tracts of land in the Province of North Carolina, each tract containing twelve hundred and fifty acres. That part of McCulloh’s land in Guilford County lay on the head waters of the Alamance and Stinking Quarter Creeks. Parcels of it were sold to William Rose, Peter Amick, Nathaniel Robinson, Jeremiah Kimbro, James O’Neal, Solomon Grace and Smith Moore. The remainder of McCulloh’s lands in Guilford County was confiscated to the use of the State, and by an act of the Legislature of 1795 it was granted to the trustees of the University of North Carolina. McCulloh’s land was within the limits of Granville’s part of North Carolina.

* Rowan County was set up from Anson County in 1733. Orange County was once a part of Granville County. From Rowan and Orange, Guilford County was erected in 1770.
In 1753 James and his wife Jeane Graham, of Anson County, sold to William McKnight, for five shillings, a parcel of land in Anson County on a branch of Buffalo Creek, six hundred and forty-one "Eackers," "Be ye same more or less, yielding and paying ye yearly rent of one pepper corn at ye Feast of St. Mickals ye Archangel only if ye same be then demanded."

In 1753 William Renolds and Rachel, his wife, of Orange County, conveyed by deed to their son, Jeremiah Renolds, two hundred and sixty-six acres of land on Polecat Creek.

In 1753 Tabuland Gant (also spelled Gaunt, Gauant) bought of James Carter, for five shillings, six hundred and thirty-two "acors by estimation," on the south fork of Deep River.

In 1753, in the twenty-seventh year of the reign of George II. of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, etc., Henry Beddingfield sold William Mebane six hundred acres on the North Buffalo Creek for the sum of forty-five pounds, current money of Virginia. To this indenture Alexander Mebane and John Thompson were witnesses.

In 1753 Granville granted Robert Rankin a tract of four hundred and eighty acres for three shillings proclamation money.

In 1753 Granville sold John Cunningham a grant of six hundred and forty acres of land on Reedy Fork Creek for three shillings.

In 1754 George Jordenjur sold to Jonathan White three hundred and twenty acres of land on the south side of Hogin's Pond, south of Haw River. To this indenture Daniel Weldon, Blake Baker and Edward Underhill were witnesses.

In 1754 Granville granted Alexander Mebane a tract of six hundred and forty acres of land on the upper branches of the Great Alamance. A yearly rent of twenty-five shillings was agreed upon.

In 1755 Henry Ballinger sold David Renolds, for five shillings, a tract of land on South Polecat Creek. "A yearly rent of one pepper corn" was agreed upon, "if the same be demanded." In May of that year Granville sold Henry Ballinger a tract of land on the same stream.

In 1755 Granville's agents granted Robert Thompson a tract of four hundred and sixty-four acres on the north side of Reedy Fork. Robert Thompson was the first man killed in the Battle of Alamance, 1771.

In 1755 Robert Rankin and his wife, Rebekah, sold William Denny six hundred and forty acres of land in Rowan County.

In 1755 Granville sold George Finley a tract on the north side of the Reedy Fork, in Orange County.

In 1755 Robert Jones sold John Blair, of Virginia, land on the Dan River.

In 1755 Granville sold Anthony Hoggett, for three shillings proclamation money, four hundred and eighty acres on Deep River. Granville also
in the same year granted Philip Hoggett four hundred and twenty acres on Deep Creek.

In 1756, November the ninth, Granville granted John McNight that tract of land on both sides of Nix's Creek, a branch of the Reedy Fork of Haw River. To this indenture the signature of Peter Henley, Chief Justice of Rowan County, is affixed. Mordecai Mendenhall came to this territory at or before this time. He owned many hundred acres of land on Deep River.

In 1756 Granville granted John Kirkpatrick a tract of land embracing three hundred acres in the Parish of St. Luke, on the Buffalo Creek. In the same year Granville granted John Rhodes, for ten shillings, a tract joining Robert Harris's land on the north fork of Haw River.

In 1756 Granville granted Joseph Ozburn 640 acres of land on the Reedy Fork of Haw River.

In 1757 Zebulon Guant, wheelwright, sold John Hiat six hundred and thirty acres of land on the north of Deep River. William Shepperd and his wife, Martha, sold Isaac Beason four hundred and eighty acres of land on the Deep River.

In 1757 Christopher Nation and his wife, Elizabeth, sold Benjamin Cox a tract of land on Polecat Creek.

In 1757 Henry Ballinger and Thomas Hunt bought of Richard Williams fifty acres of land for five shillings. This tract the deed declares to be "for .the use, benefit, privilege and convenience of a Meeting House which is already erected, and bears the name New Garden, for the Christian people called Quakers to meet in for publick worship of Almighty God, and also the ground to bury their dead in."

In 1758 Mordecai Mendenhall and his wife, Charity, of Rowan County, sold Nathan Dick four hundred and fifty acres on Horsepen Creek. That year Uriah Woolman, merchant of Philadelphia, and Joseph Miller, yeoman of Chester County, Pennsylvania, bought of William Buis a tract of land on the Deep River. To this indenture Moses and John Mendenhall were witnesses.

In 1759 Granville granted William Mebane six hundred and thirty-six acres in St. Luke's Parish on South Buffalo, beginning at Kimbrough Corner and running along John McAdoo's line. In that year Granville granted John Boyd four hundred and sixty-seven acres on Reedy Fork.

In 1760 Thomas Donnell sold James Donnell three hundred and twenty acres of land on the North Buffalo for five shillings.

In 1762 Granville granted William Armfield five hundred and forty acres of land in St. Luke's Parish for ten shillings, or two dollars and a half. He also granted James Mendenhall for the same amount two hun-
dred and four acres of land joining Richard Beason’s land on Deep River; and William Millican, six hundred and twenty acres of land on the same stream.

In 1763 John Nicks sold James Denny, of Pennsylvania, six hundred and fifty acres of land on the North Buffalo.

In 1764 Thomas Donnell sold Alexander McKnight land on the North Buffalo. In that year Robert Tate sold William Trousdale land on the North Buffalo.

In 1765 Henry Eustice McCulloh sold Robert Sloan two hundred and eight acres on Pott’s Creek.

In 1766 Thomas Donnell sold Francis Cummings, for five shillings, four hundred acres of land on a branch of the South Buffalo.

In 1766 James Mathew, Sr., sold James Mathews, Jr., for one hundred pounds proclamation money, five hundred acres of land on the Alamance Creek.

In 1767 John Hodge sold Alexander Penny, for five shillings, three hundred and twenty-six acres of land on the Buffalo Creek, this being a part of a tract granted John Gillespie by Granville in 1762.

In 1768 Adam Mitchell sold John McKnight and William Anderson, as trustees for the Presbyterian Congregation and their successors, one acre of land on the waters of the North Buffalo, for twenty shillings. This land the deed affirms to be for the use of a Presbyterian Meeting House for those that are members of the Synod of Philadelphia and New York, and is "for that use forever, including the meeting house and the study house."

In 1769 Benjamin and Elizabeth Beason gave land on the Polecat Creek to their sons, William, Richard, Benjamin and Isaac Beason.

In 1770 Robert Forbis sold Welcome W. Hodge land on Joseph’s Creek.

In 1770 Joseph Scales owned land on the Dan River.

In 1770 John Fraizer and Abigail, his wife, sold Thomas Buller land on the Deep River.

In 1770 James Graham, of Rowan, sold John McGee, of Orange, a tract on the Great Alamance. This was a part of the land sold by Herman Husbands to James Graham in 1766.
CHAPTER IV.

THE PART OF GUILFORD IN THE REVOLUTION.

The life of David Caldwell, by Dr. Eli Caruthers, gives the history of the society in North Carolina called the "Regulators." This society was organized about 1764. Dr. David Caldwell was the most prominent man then living in the heart of the territory in which the Regulation movement had its greatest strength. (See prefatory notes to the Colonial Records of North Carolina, Vol. 8.)

The Regulators were the first company of men banded together in the interest of home rule, or government by the American people in matters relating to their own business, and opposed to Great Britain. Hence their movement was the beginning of the Revolutionary War. Dr. Caruthers, the successor of Dr. Caldwell as both pastor and teacher, a biographer and historian, certainly regarded the movement of the Regulators as the beginning of the Revolution.

As early as 1760 grievances were made to the king, among others, because "illegal and arbitrary pecuniary claims were enforced for the use of the governor and secretary." The land agents, deputy surveyors, entry takers and other officers of inferior grade in that department, encouraged by the example of their leaders, soon became as much adepts in the practice of chicane and extortion. This state of things continued, and perhaps became much worse, at least in the lower grades of office, until the people, unwilling to bear it any longer, undertook to regulate matters themselves; so assumed the name Regulators.

Note: 1 See (2) Colonial Records Vol. 7, page 159.
2 See Life of David Caldwell, page 98, 185.
3 Life of David Caldwell, page 99.
4 " " page 102.
5 " " page 107.
legal means of redress had failed, they had recourse to an expression of public sentiment by holding meetings in different parts of the country for the purpose; then they refused to pay illegal taxes or fees, and this brought about an open rupture with the government.

A large proportion of the men in Dr. Caldwell’s congregations were Regulators. Herman Husbands, James Hunter, Rednap Howell, all of them Guilford County men, were guiding spirits in the movement.

In April, 1771, Governor Tryon marched up toward the Regulation section with an army to enforce the authority of his officials. He met several hundred Regulators, probably eleven hundred, just over the Guilford County line, on the banks of the Great Alamance Creek. Dr. David Caldwell was there to present resolutions of the Regulators and to ask for peace. Many members of his congregation were there, and others, to demand redress. A battle occurred, in which Tryon was victorious. But the Regulators thus made the first open resistance to British authority. Colonial Records of N. C., Vol. 8, shows that Tryon and his army then marched through the territory of the Regulators, “destroying everything that was in his power to destroy by fire and sword.”

On May 30, 1771, the Superior Court of Oyer and Termener, for the trial of the Regulators in the “back country,” began at Hillsboro, N. C. Twelve men were tried and condemned for high treason.

“A PROCLAMATION.—Whereas, I am informed that many Persons who have been concerned in the late Rebellion are desirous of submitting themselves to Government I do therefore give notice that every Person who will come in either to mine or General Waddell’s Camp, lay down their arms, take the oath of allegiance, and promise to pay all taxes that are now or may hereafter become due by them respectively, and submit to the Laws of this Country, shall have His Majesty’s most gracious and free pardon for all Treasons, Insurrections and Rebellions done or committed on or before the 16th Inst., provided they make their submission on or before the 10th of June next. The following persons are however excepted

5 Their graves may be seen at Alamance and Buffalo graveyards.
from the Benefit of this Proclamation, Viz. All the Outlaws, the persons in Camp, and the under named persons, Samuel Jones, Joshua Teague, Samuel Wagones, Simon Dunn, Jr., Wilkerson, Sr., Edward Smith, John Bumpass, Joseph Boring, William Rankin, William Robeson, John Winkler, and John Wilcox.

"31 May, 1771."


The spirit of the Regulation movement was the same North Carolina love of liberty which in 1766 resisted the Stamp Act in Wilmington, when the British sloop-of-war *Diligence* arrived in the Cape Fear River, laden with stamps, and was peremptorily refused permission to land them. The Regulators were fired with the same zeal for liberty which actuated the men of Mecklenburg in 1775 when they declared independence. This love of liberty is found today in every North Carolinian.

"James Hunter, The Regulator," by Major Joseph M. Morehead, gives conclusive evidence that the Regulators made the beginning of America's great struggle for freedom from Great Britain. All revolutions have begun in this way.

"North Carolina in 1780-81," by Judge David Schenck, has shown the history of the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, when Greene so crippled Cornwallis and his army that they were forced to leave the state. The Battle of Guilford Courthouse was the beginning of the last act of the Revolution, which ended at Yorktown by the surrender of Cornwallis. The beginning of the Revolution was in Guilford County, because of unjust taxation; so it was permitted her to strike the last great blow at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse.

Dr. Eli Caruthers and Judge David Schenck have exhausted the subject of the Battle of Guilford Courthouse. To get a full view of the battle, its causes and its effects, read them. Also visit the battleground and see the various imposing monuments that tell the story of the part of Guilford in the Revolutionary War.
In March, 1781, the forces of the American Revolution under the command of General Green met the forces of Great Britain under Lord Cornwallis on the field near Guilford Courthouse, then at old Martinsville.

Cornwallis had been attracted too far from his supplies. It seemed at first that he had won the battle, but Greene had so weakened his force as to compel him to retire to Wilmington, North Carolina. Thence he went to Yorktown, Virginia, and surrendered.

Many American and English soldiers died on the battlefield of Guilford Courthouse and in the county surrounding. New Garden Meetinghouse was used as a hospital for the British. In the graveyard there are large square graves, under a great oak tree, containing the last of British soldiery on this territory.

**GREENE AND CORNWALLIS.**

Between Cornwallis and Greene there seems to have been a difference similar to that between America and England. They were representative men, each of his own country. Cornwallis was a member of the House of Lords, born at London, educated at the famous Eton College. City-bred men are different from those of the country. So Cornwallis was true to his birth and his training when, at Brandywine, he evinced much coolness and bravery. He could fight gallantly and show kindness too. In his encampment at Jamestown he pressed the mill into service, took all the meal, flour, meat, wheat; took the cow, the mother's last chance for feeding her children. Mrs. Judith Gardner Mendenhall demanded her cow of the General, saying that she needed it and must have it for the support of her children. Cornwallis had the cow returned and ordered the soldiers to let her alone. "He was an accomplished soldier. While he did not himself commit acts of cruelty, he allowed his subordinates to do so without rebuke."

Marching from the Battle of Guilford Courthouse through the state, he found disappointment instead of supplies awaiting him.
at Wilmington. He moved to Yorktown, where he was obliged to surrender. From Yorktown he was sent, in 1786, to the East Indies, as governor and commander-in-chief. He fought gallantly the Sultan of Mysore. Upon his return to England he was appointed master-general of Ireland. Later he was minister pleni-potentiary to France. In 1800 he received the appointment of governor-general of India, where he died, in 1805.

So England regarded him as a brave soldier and a diplomat. He must have felt himself to be superior to the backwoodsmen and their rustic Rhode Island commander.

Nathaniel Greene had no special lordship to sustain. It required great energy and wit on the part of Greene to meet an English earl and general with his well-trained body of soldiers, famous for their record—the best in the world at the time. They had fought with Wolf, with Wolf had scaled the Heights of Abraham. Greene knew that fight he must, and think as well as fight—something Cornwallis had done beforehand, so probably packed away his thinking cap. Greene and Cornwallis were about equally matched, except in this respect: Greene did the thinking, Cornwallis relied upon training.

Those daily readings of Greene, in his Rhode Island home, on the subject of military tactics, served to entertain and occupy his youth, like that of Napoleon on the Island of Corsica. 'But the real benefit came later when, in the flower of his life, this fund of resourceful reading was like a mine of gold to America.

Greene and Cornwallis had been ordered South by their respective governments; chance pitted them against each other. They resembled each other physically. Neither was over medium height, both broad-shouldered. Cornwallis was forty-three, Greene thirty-nine. An eye of each was impaired. One was America, fresh, resourceful, self-dependent, a maker, or shifter, of circumstances. One was England, proud, sure of herself. Both had been at the Battle of Brandywine.

'Greene was born May 26th, 1742. His father was a miller, an anchor-smith, and a Quaker preacher. In early life he followed the plow
and worked at the forge. He had no educational advantages in his youth, was born and reared in obscurity. But he is an example of what good principles, native sense, industrious habits and careful improvement of time can accomplish. A British officer said, 'Greene is as dangerous as Washington; he is vigilant, enterprising and full of resources. With but little hope of gaining any advantage over him, I never feel secure when encamped in his neighborhood.'" (Garden's Anecdotes, p 76.)

Battle is the game of chess nations play at. Had Greene lost this one, the population of Guilford County and of North Carolina would probably be today entirely different, for the ancestors of her people would have been mutilated or destroyed by Tories, dogs and scavengers of war.

"Cornwallis led a country dance;
The like was never seen, sir;
Much retrograde and much advance,
And all with General Greene, sir.
They rambled up and rambled down,
Joined hands and off they ran, sir;
Our General Greene to old Charlestown
And the Earl to Wilmington, sir."

In Guilford and her neighbors the strife was kept well stirred. There were loyalists here true to the kingdom of Great Britain. These had property and did not like to see a change in government. There were also "Tories," rapacious, wicked, who hated all Whigs and the American cause. Their leader was David Fannen, a scrawny, raw-boned man with the scaldhead, bitter, spiteful, revengeful with the soul of an Indian. His band of Tories was almost omnipresent in its cruelty to Whigs. The novel, "Alamance," by Dr. C. H. Wiley, gives a good idea of what the Tories were in Guilford County. Dr. Caruthers gives a good history of this period in his books, "The Old North State," first and second series.

ALEXANDER MARTIN.

(Extracts from Judge Douglas's Speech.)

Alexander Martin, one of Guilford's first great leaders, and her first governor of North Carolina, was of Scotch-Irish descent,
his father being a Presbyterian minister. He was born in 1740, graduated at Princeton University in 1756.

In 1772 he settled at Guilford Courthouse, then situated near the battleground, and was later named Martinsville in his honor. When the Battle of Guilford Courthouse occurred he was a member of the Council Extraordinary; and in company with Dr. David Caldwell was present at the Battle of Alamance.

In 1774-75 he was a member of the Colonial Assembly from Guilford County. He was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel of the Second Regiment from this State in the Continental line on September the first, 1775, and was promoted to the Colonely in 1776. He, with his regiment, was present at the Battle of Brandywine, 1775, where Lafayette was wounded, and was near him. In the attack of Washington on the British at Germantown, he was present. His General, Francis. Nash, was killed.

In 1779 he was elected state senator from Guilford County, serving for a number of years. In 1780 he was speaker of the Senate. Upon the capture of Governor Burke by David Fannen, Alexander Martin succeeded to the governorship. He was elected Governor of North Carolina in 1786 and 1783.

In 1786 he was elected by joint ballot of the two houses of the General Assembly one of the five delegates to the Federal Convention, called to meet in Philadelphia to frame the Constitution of the United States. The convention met May 25, 1787, and among the delegates from North Carolina Alexander Martin's name appears first.

Six times Governor of his State, once by succession and five times by direct election, Alexander Martin has left a record that has never been equaled.

In 1793 Governor Martin was elected to the Senate of the United States. He was a staunch Federalist and a friend of Washington.

At the general meeting of delegates at Newbern, on April 3rd, 1775, Alexander Martin was the delegate from Guilford. At the meting at Hillsborough, August 21st, 1775, Alexander Martin, Ransom Southerland, Samuel Parke Farley, Thomas Henderson, William Dent, George Cortner and Nathaniel Williams were delegates.

On April 4, 1776, at the meeting which placed the State in military organization, the Guilford delegates were Ransom Southerland, William Dent and Ralph Gorrell. The officers appointed for Guilford were: James Martin, Colonel; John Paisley, Lieutenant-Colonel; Thomas Owens, First Major; Thomas Blair, Second Major.
At the meeting at Halifax, November 12th, 1776, which formed the Constitution, the delegates from Guilford were: David Caldwell, Joseph Hinds, Ralph Gorrell, Charles Bruce and Isham Browder.

GUILFORD BATTLEGROUND.

The originator of the Guilford Battleground Company was Judge David Schenck, who, in 1882, came to Greensboro from Lincolnton, N. C. He was a brilliant man, interested in the development and up-building of North Carolina, and for years worked ceaselessly toward that end. To him was due the early establishment of the Greensboro graded schools. In 1886, October, he purchased the grounds on which this great decisive battle of the Revolutionary War occurred; to Judge Schenck is due the honor of rescuing the battleground and its history from oblivion. He taught the history of the conflict of 1780 and '81 in North Carolina effectively, both by his pen and his redemption of the Guilford Battleground. Until he came this battleground, blessed by the blood of patriotism, was an old sedge-field of pines and briars, a tangled wilderness. Today everyone knows of the great Battle of Guilford Courthouse. The imposing monuments there will tell the youth for many a generation the history of North Carolina patriotism.

A charter from the Legislature of North Carolina was procured at its session in 1887 and on the 6th of May, 1887, Friday, J. W. Scott, David Schenck, Julius A. Gray, D. W. C. Benbow and Thomas B. Keogh met in Greensboro and organized "The Guilford Battleground Company." Judge D. Schenck was elected president; J. W. Scott, treasurer, and Thomas B. Keogh, secretary. Citizens of Greensboro responded liberally. Mrs. McAdoo-King was the only lady stockholder.

In 1889 the Legislature appropriated two hundred dollars annually to the support of the Guilford Battleground. The first monument, given by McGalliard and Huske, quarrymen of Kernersville, N. C., was erected in honor of Captain Arthur Forbis,
who was wounded and died on the field of battle, a brave soldier of Guilford County.

Governor A. M. Scales had prepared granite blocks, beginning with a base of five feet square and running up to two feet, in form pyramidal. This was erected "with joy" in the centre of the battlefield, near the railway, where all travelers might read: "GUILFORD BATTLE GROUND, THURSDAY, MARCH THE 15TH, 1781"—the Battle Monument.

Two natural springs of cool water on the grounds were developed and beautified by the Northern gentlemen, who were one with us in the great American cause—Mr. William P. Clyde, of New York, for whom Clyde Spring is named, and Mr. Leonidas W. Springs, of Philadelphia, for whom the twin, "Leonidas Springs," is named.

In 1891 the remains of Brigadier-General Jethro Sumner were re-interred in this hallowed mould of the Guilford Battle. That year a museum was built on the grounds, which has gathered many relics of the Revolution.

In 1892 MARYLAND MONUMENT was erected, in memory of the Maryland Regimentals.

In 1893 THE HOLT MONUMENT was erected by Governor Thomas M. Holt.

The Oak Ridge students have erected a monument to the Bugler Boy of Light Horse Harry’s Troops, who was killed near Oak Ridge Institute.

In 1900, JAMES HUNTER MONUMENT was built (through the efforts of Hon. Joseph M. Morehead), and the history of the REGULATORS established as the first patriots of American liberty. There are many other monuments. The Fourth of July is celebrated each year. Thousands of people visit annually this scene of the Revolutionary War.
CHAPTER V.

MINUTE PACKET OF THE COURT OF PLEAS AND QUARTER SESSIONS. 1782–1788.

The County Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions was a continuation of the English form of government. It met quarterly, in February, in May, in August and in November. Three, five or more Justices of the Peace sat on the bench. Besides rendering judgment, they appointed county officers, to be confirmed by the governor, deeds were probated and wills were proven in their court. It was a quarterly meeting of the Magistrates’ Court. (Nov., 1782. Book 1 in Clerk’s office at the County Seat of Guilford.) This court, in time, became the Board of County Commissioners, which meets the first Monday in each month, and sometimes in the middle of the month, composed of three citizens.

The County tax is laid by the Court to one shilling on every hundred pounds taxable property in the County. (Book in Clerk’s office at Greensboro. Nov 18, 1782.)

Ordered that each constable who warned the inhabitants to give a list of taxable property for the years 1781 and ’82 be allowed forty shillings. Also each assessor be allowed the same. (17 Feb., 1783.)

Ordered that Col. John Peasly, Col. John Gillespie, John Forbes, William Kerr, Thomas Wiley, John Foster, Thomas Landwith, Moses Craner, Andrew Wilson and John McAdoo be a Jury to lay out a road from the Highrock ford on Haw River to the County line at Elisha Mendenhall’s Mill.

Daniel Allen, who was brought before the Court for speaking defamatory words against the State, was fined twenty pounds—(not paid).

At a Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Alex Caldwell, William Dent, George Peay, Esquires, present: “William Dick is allowed £5, 4s, 4d for his attendance as Juror at Salisbury Superior Court, March term, 1780. (May 20, 1783.)
Sprow Macay, Esq., is appointed attorney to act in behalf of the State in the County of Guilford.

For each district a constable and assessor were appointed. David Peebles is appointed in Mr. Bruce’s district for the present year and Justin Knott constable for the same year. (David Peebles’ son, Lewis, had a daughter, Patsey, who married Col. Walter McConnell, who was the father-in-law of C. N. McAdoo.)

At a Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions begun and held for the County of Guilford, the third Monday in August, 1783; Present, Charles Bruce, William Goudy, James Brown, Esquires.

The last will and testament of James Mendenhall is recorded. Also an inventory of the estate of James Hunter, deceased, was returned in open court and recorded.

Ordered that Allen Unthank’s tax for the year 1782 be remitted, it being proved to the satisfaction of the court that he was a balloted man to serve in the Continental service nine months and had paid his tax regularly until that year.

John Williams, Esq., is appointed attorney in behalf of the State for the County of Guilford.

Ordered that John Wiley be allowed the sum of 40 shillings for his services in warning the inhabitants of Mr. Larkin’s district to give a list of their taxable property for the year 1779.

John Gillespie, Esq., produced a commission from his Excellency, the Governor, appointing him Sheriff of this County of Guilford, and qualified as such by taking the necessary oaths prescribed by law for the qualification of Public officers and gave bond with security for the faithful discharge of his duty.

Ordered that the Collectors receive no more than a two-fold tax from those Quakers who are above fifty years of age and not exceeding four-fold from those under that age that have not given in a list of their taxable property.

Ordered that Alex. Caldwell and George Peay, Esq., be appointed a committee to settle with James Brown, Esq., former Sheriff of this County, who reported that they had done the same and that by the several vouchers produced there appeared to be a balance due the said Brown from the County £582, 8s, 3d, as per and filed. The same persons also settled with the said Brown for taxes.

Ordered that the following persons, to wit, Elijah Oliver, Thomas Cook, William Allen, William Stephens, Robert Coleman, Jeremiah Morris, John Nix, William Peay, Eli Surry, Derby Hoppen, David Walker and Jeremiah Johnson, be appointed patrolers in their several districts.
Ordered that the sheriff or collector pay Thomas Blear one pound fifteen shillings for his attendance as Juror at Salisbury Court in June, 1775.

Present Wm. Gowdy, Wm. Dent, Robert M. Kamie, Alex. Caldwell, Adam Larkie. (Nov., 1783.)

Ordered that Thomas Henderson have leave to remove the House, called the store house, that is now on the lot of James Buchanan to his own lot for the purpose of keeping the Records and other papers belonging to the clerk’s office of said county.

The county tax is laid to one shilling for the present year.

Ordered that the Sheriff agree with some person to repair the Court house, erect a Barr and make report to next court.

Col. John Gillaspie, high sheriff of Guilford County, came into Court and excepted against the Jail.

Ordered that Thomas Henderson, clerk of Guilford County, be allowed 40 pounds for two years. The county is in arrears to him for extra services, and 20 pounds for present year.

Ordered that Robert Wiley be allowed £5, 17s, 8d, for his attendance at Salisbury Superior Court which met in March 1784. (May, 1784.)

Jesse Benton, Esq., produced a license to practice law from their honors the Judges of the Superior Courts of Law and Equity. (Minute Bk. Court of P. & Q., 1781-83.)

James Hunter, Esq., being elected sheriff of this county, ordered that he be recommended to his Excellency the Governor to be commissioned for that purpose.

Jacob Brown, Wm. Crawford, Wm. Fathom and John McNary, Esqs., produced each a license with testimonial annexed agreeable to law from the honorable the Judges of the Superior Courts of Law and Equity, and were admitted to practice in this Court as attorneys at law.

Ordered that the sheriff summon all the Constables within this county to give their attendance with proper staffs, as wands, during the sittings of the County Courts to be held for this County during Term time, to do their duty in office or otherwise be subject to the pains and penalties of the law.

Thomas Archer, indicted for retailing liquors, came into Court and submitted and was fined.

License is granted William Reed to keep a Tavern at his own dwelling house, Francis McNary, his security. (May, 1784.)

In 1784 Thomas Henderson was Clerk of the Court.

At a County Court of P. & Q., present the worshipful Alex. Caldwell, Wm. Gowdy and William Dent. Agreeable to the petitions of Sundry Inhabitants, ordered that Peter Oneal have leave to build a Grist Mill over Prewit’s fork of Hogan’s Creek.
On motion of John Williams, Esq., ordered that an instrument of writing or Duplicate of the last Will and Testament of Daniel M. Collom, Dec'd, be recorded (the original being destroyed by the British), which was proved in the open Court by the oath of Thomas Wratherford.

Ordered that Jehu Morton be fined 15 pounds for three profane oaths by him sworn in the presence of the Court and that he should be committed till fine and fees be paid.

Ordered by the Court that Jehu Morton be committed to stocks for two hours and that the Sheriff summon a guard sufficient for that purpose and that any convenient fence be deemed stocks for that purpose or any other place of confinement.

Thomas Brown is appointed Overseer of the road from the Court House to the middle of Horsepen Creek and that he with the hands of Francis McNary, Widow Foster, John Hamilton, Nathan Brown and Capt. Wm. Dent keep the same in good repair agreeable to law.

"Ordered that in future each sheriff attend this court with a Wand of tough wood eight feet in length and one inch in diameter, and that each constable attend the courts with staffs neatly shaved 6½ ft. in length and 1½ in. in diameter painted black on the head for 8 inches." James Hunter, High Sheriff. (August, 1788.)

Chas. Bruce and Wiliam Dent, Esqs., are appointed to superintend the next election for members for Legislature for this County.

Wm. Gowdy, Ralph Gorrell and William Dent were present at the term of Court. John Stokes, Esq., produced a license with a testimonial annexed from their honors the Judges of the Superior Courts of Law and Equity and was admitted to practice law accordingly. Ralph Gorrell, Esq., is by the Court elected Register of the County of Guilford. (Nov. 1784, Court of P. & Q.)

Ordered that the sheriff or some of the collectors pay James Brown £20, 6s, 8d, which appear to be due him from the settlement of his amount as former sheriff of this county. (Nov. 1784.)

Ordered that the County tax for the year 1784 be laid to one shilling on every poll tax and the same on every 300 acres of land. Andrew Johnston being of a proper age came into court and made choice of Henry Ross, William Gowdy, Esq., his security in the sum of 200 pounds for the faithful discharge of his duty. (Feb. 1785.)

"Charles Galloway records his mark, to wit, 'a crop and slit in each year.'" (Each farmer had his stock marked.)

The Esquires present at this court of P. & Q. were Wm. Gowdy, George Peay and Adam Lackey. James Hunter is unanimously elected Sheriff of this County for the present year. (May 1785.)
COURTHOUSE OF GUILFORD COUNTY.
On the petition of Sundry of the inhabitants of the two Buff-los, it is; Ordered that a road be laid off from Ralph Gorrell, Esq. to Elijah Stanley's Mill and from thence to the Cape Fear Road and that the following Jury, to wit. Daniel Gillaspie, John Foster, John McAdoo, John Mebane, David McAdoo, James McAdoo, Francis Cummings, John Holt, John Orr, George Parks, Samuel Martin and James Butler, be a jury to view and lay off said road and make report thereof to next Court.

Nicholas McCubbin is appointed Overseer of the road from the Sorrow Town to Quaqua Creek; James McCollum from thence to the County line of Caswell; John Odell from the County line of Caswell on the Iron Works Road to William Bethel's Muster Ground; Natty Jordan from thence to the roads at Browder's Executor's; William Hickman overseer of Henderson's Road from Samuel Bethel's to Cantrel's Meeting House; Lawrence Bagston from thence to the Governor's Road; David Suttles from Manleave Tarrant's to Hugh Reeds'; and Hugh Reeds from his own house to Thomas Gray's, Jacob Williams' road.

Nathaniel Scales is appointed Overseer of the road from Smythe's River to Dry Creek and the road from the Saura Town ford to the Virginia line.

A deed of sales from James Buckhannon and wife to James McQuiston for 60 acres of land was proved in open court by the oaths of James Dunlap and ordered registered.

Ordered that the sheriff, or collector, pay Ralph Gorrell, Esq., £5. 6s., for his attendance as a Juror at Salisbury Court of Oyer and Terminer, etc., held for the district first of June, 1775.

Ordered that the Sheriff or collector pay Ralph Gorrell, Esq., £1, 12s., for blank books furnished his office as register.

Ordered that the Sheriff or collector pay Robert McKanie, Esq., £9. 3s. 4d., for his service done as Crowner of his county.

John Duke was sworn in as Juryman with Henry Whitesel, Thomas Green, George Glass. (Nov. 1785.)

Agreeable to an act of the assembly for appointing an inspection of tobacco at the Court house of Guilford Co., Wm. Dent, Esq., and Alex. McCain are appointed inspectors of the same.

Court house repaired. Ordered that the said Commission (William Dent, John Hamilton, William Duke) also engage with said workman who undertake the Court house to build a pillory and stocks for the use of the County.

On the resignation of Thomas Henderson as Clerk of Guilford County, five members being present, Thomas Leary is unanimously elected, into bond with William Dent and Thomas Henderson in the sum of two thousand pounds for the faithful discharge of his duty, etc.
Hance Hamilton was by the Court elected Sheriff and that he be recommended to his Excellency the Governor to be confirmed. Accordingly the said Hance Hamilton Produced a commission from the Governor appointing him sheriff. Bond, £5000. (May 1786.)

James Buckanon submits to the court and is fined 40s for selling liquor above the rates.

Ordered that Abner Willis, orphan of Richard Willis, dec'd, aged 14 years, be bound to Edward Ryan until he arrives at full age, to learn the art and mystery of weaving, and the said Ryan engages to give the said orphan one horse to the value of 10 pounds, and learn him to read, write and cypher as far as the five Common rules in Arithmetic.

Ordered that the Sheriff or some Collectors pay Thomas Hamilton 48 shillings for his service in making the line between this county and Randolph County. (Laid off in 1779.)

“I do hereby certify that John Stockard appeared before me within the space of two or three months after Isham Lett had entered a Bay Gilding on the Stray Book in or about the year 1784 and the said John Stockard made oath that the said Gilding was his property.” Given under my hand Feb. 24, 1787, Wm. Gowdy.

It is ordered that an issue to each Justice be made “that at the time of taking tax list they likewise take a list as law requires of the number of inhabitants in each district.”

The county tax is levied at 2s, 6d, for the year 1786 on each poll and the same on every 300 acres of land.

Joseph Hoskins, Constable, enters into bond with the Court in the sum of 250 pounds for the faithful discharge of his duty, George Denny, his security. (May 1787.)

Ordered that John Hamilton and William Dent, Esqs., be allowed the sum of 16 pounds for running the dividing line between Rockingham and Guilford Counties, and that Richard Burton be allowed the sum of 40s for his services in carrying the chain in running the line between the Counties of Guilford and Rockingham. (Rockingham formed from Guilford in 1785.)

Rockingham being made for the Election of a sheriff for the year 1787 Hance Hamilton offered himself a candidate for the same who was unanimously elected, five members being present.

Ordered that William Dent and Ralph Gorrell, Esqs., be appointed to settle with James Hunter, sheriff of said County, for the County tax for the years 1784-1785.

Hance Hamilton produced a commission from his Excellency, Richard Caswell, Esq., appointing himself Sheriff of Guilford County, who took the
oath agreeable to Law—who at the same time protested against the goal of the County. Joseph Hoskins and John Spruce qualified as deputy sheriffs for the County of Guilford.

Ordered that Thomas Smith, who was a continental soldier in the line of the state, be allowed the sum of 15 pounds, it appearing that he lost one of his legs in the Battle at Utaws (Eutaw Springs?). Aged 28 years, left eye out. Capt. Porter Shaw repaired the Court House for 400 pounds.

"Andrew Jackson produced a license from the Judges of the Superior Court of Law and Equity to practice Law and was admitted an attorney of his Court." (Nov. 1787.)

(Andrew Jackson was born at Waxhaw, N. C. He removed to Guilford County, N. C., read law at the home of Charles Bruce, at Summerfield, Guilford County, N. C., became constable in Guilford County, went to Tennessee with Judge McNairy, and afterward became President of the United States, and the head and shoulders of the Democrat Party. While in Guilford he is said to have enjoyed the sports of cock-fighting and horse-racing. His old race paths are at Summerfield.)

Hance Hamilton re-elected sheriff. (May 1788.)

Ordered that Capt. Patrick Shaw be allowed to keep a tavern in his own dwelling at Martinsville.
CHAPTER VI.

NOTES FROM THE MINUTE DOCKET. 1796–1811.

On petition of Alexander McKeen, Trustee of the Publick Buildings, ordered that the following repairs be made, viz, the goal to be weather-boarded and the doors made secure and a pair of steps made to ascend to the upper door; further that the window shutters of the Courthouse be repaired and the glass repaired that is broken out. Also that the steps of the Courthouse be repaired and the floor of the stocks new planked, the gullies by the goal to be stopped by a stone wall to be made low in the middle, and the Barr in the Courthouse to be made some longer and elevated about 18 in., with a step at each end and a platform from the middle to extend to the Bench on which the Clerk’s seat and desk, or table is to be placed near to the Bench and a Jury box to be fixed on each side of said platform, between the Barr and the Bench to hold twelve Jurors, at least, with convenience, and the Banister or railing of the Bench are to be repaired. (November 1796, page 5. See Minute Docket in Clerk’s office in Greensboro, N. C.)

In November, 1796, there were summoned for the next term of court sixty-four Jurors. At this court twenty-nine deeds were acknowledged. (Page 7.)

Hance Hamilton and George Bruce, Esqrs., who were appointed at the last General Assembly Justices of the Peace for the County of Guilford, produced a commission from the Governor for the time being to that purport and took the necessary oath of office in open court, and took their seats accordingly. (Feb. 1797, page 11.)

For the year 1796 county tax was one shilling for one poll and one shilling for every 300 acres of land. (Page 13.)

Ordered that the clerk give Public Notice for the inhabitants of this County to attend on the first day of next Court and every succeeding Court in order to do all kinds of County Business of a special nature as the Court will attend hereafter for that purpose and those that do not, need not expect to have such business done at any other period in the term. (Page 15.)

Ordered that the Sheriff hold an election for Wardens for the Poor on Easter Monday next, agreeable to Law or within the limits. (Page 15.)
Z. D. Brasher was sheriff for 1795. At the February 1797 Term of Court 81 deeds were announced in open Court and ordered recorded. (Page 15.)

Abner Weatherly was electd sheriff for 1797. He received six votes, a majority; seven votes were cast.

Ordered that the sheriff be directed to advertise for an election for Wardens of the poor held at the same time of next annual election. (May 1797, page 27.)

Ordered that the Clerk be allowed the sum of 20 pounds for services in 1796. Ordered that the Sheriff be allowed 20 pounds for 1796. Ordered that the following Justices be appointed to take the lists of Taxables for the present year in the following manner and districts: "Adam Stevor for his own and Alexander Gray and Thomas Dick to take in said Gray's and George Wilson's districts and north of Reedy Fork from the lower end of the County up to Samuel Thompson's Bridge, then along Dixes ferry road to where l'sham Coffee formerly lived; Hubbard Peoples from Samuel Thompson's Bridge up to Reedy Fork to Scott's Mill, thence along the old road to Joseph Erwin's, thence down to said Coffee; Robert McKime, Hance Hamilton and Benjamine Beason to take in from said Leatt's Mill up including Jean's District and that of Lindsey's north of the old Salisbury road.

Thirty-seven deeds were proven in open court this term.

Abner Weatherly, sheriff, came into open court and protested against the goal of this County, the same being insufficient in his opinion. (August 1797, page 34.)

John McMurray is appointed trustee for the year 1796 who gave bond in the sum of 500 pounds. (Page 35.)

Ordered that the following insolvents be allowed to John Henley, Sheriff for 1796, by the oath of Joseph Hoskins, deputy sheriff in Hubbard People's District. Fifty-three deeds at this term of Court. (Page 37.)

Also "the certificate of a procession made for William and Andrew Jackson on the 8th day of June, 1797, all of which are filed with the petitions of the Court, (fees not being paid).

Gottlieb Shober, Esq., produced a license from their honorables, the Judges of the Superior Courts of this state, licensing him as an attorney in the County Courts of this state who it appeared had taken the oaths prescribed by law and was admitted accordingly." (Page 41.)

At the November Court of 1797 one hundred and twenty-one deeds were proven in open court and thirty-seven deeds the following February. (Page 48.)
Abner Weatherly was re-elected Sheriff and allowed 30 pounds for year's service. Ordered that the clerk be allowed 22 pounds for his ex-officio services for 1797. (May 1798, page 65.)

John Hamilton proved a power of attorney from William Bridges to Andrew Jackson impowering him to make a title to David Dawson, Jr. Andrew Jackson proved release from Robin Weeden and Wife to Christian Full. (Page 69.)

Andrew Jackson, attorney for William Bridges, acknowledged a Deed from Daniel Daeson for 74 acres of land. At this court one hundred deeds were proven.

Present at this term of Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Samuel Lindsay, William Armfield, Matthew Cunningham. Abner Weatherly, Esq., (elected Sheriff by the Court) produced his commission from Gov. Saml. Ashe appointing him as Sheriff of Guilford County.

Ordered that it be entered on record that John Goodrich came into open court and acknowledged that he expected that some time ago in a quarrel he deprived John Wright, son of Francis Wright, of a small piece of his right ear.

William Farrington \{ Charged with passing base metal as money in
vs. \} the similitude of a Spanish milled dollar.

William Farrington was bound over to Salisbury Superior Court. He gave bail of 100 pounds.

Forty-six deeds were reported at this court. In November Court thirty-seven deeds reported. Ordered that Duncan Cameron be appointed attorney to act for the State during this court. (August 1798.)

At this court were present Hance McCain, Hubbard Peebles, George Mendinghall, John Howel and Jonathan Parker. (Feb. 1799.)

Abner Weatherly was re-elected Sheriff unanimously at the May Court. William Armfield was appointed Trustee for Guilford County.

Ordered that George Rankin be appointed to procure and keep a proper standard of weights and measures for this county. (May 1799, page 102.)

John Howel was appointed entitaker for Guilford. His duty was to keep the public and confiscated lands, and to sell them. His bond was 2,000 pounds. (Page 103. Page 113.)

Ordered that James Loumer, a wounded soldier in the services of the United States, one of the militia of his state, wounded in 1779 in Ashe's Defeat in Georgia, being shot through the body and right arm, which was broken, rendering him incapable of pursuing his business as a blacksmith, be allowed the sum of 17 pounds 10 shillings per year and the certificate
of same be made known to the General Assembly of North Carolina. (Nov. 1799, page 121.)

Abner Weatherly was unanimously elected Sheriff by the Court. Ordered that George Bruce, Samuel Lindsay and John Hamilton be appointed to judge the paper currency in the county agreeable to the Assembly. William Armfield was appointed trustee for county.

Ordered that Charles Bruce, John Howel and John Hamilton be appointed a committee to establish a standard of weights and measures for this county which shall be a guide for the person appointed to regulate the same. (Feb. 1800.)

At an extra session of this court held in February, 1801, there were present George Bruce, John Moore, Jester Knott, Zaza Brasher, David Price, Robert Bell and William Armfield. Court called to try a negro charged with rape, sentenced to be hanged. (Page 156.)

At the May court, 1801, Abner Weatherly was elected Sheriff, receiving twelve votes out of sixteen cast.

The following Jury: Andrew Jackson, William Dick, John Wheeler, Thomas Rose, George Waggoner, George Starbuck, James Thompson, John Swicher, Zeal Shepherd, John White, Isaac Hiatt. (Page 168.)

Ordered that the seven sets of the Acts of Congress (1 Vol. lacking) furnished this county be distributed as follows: One set left in the office and the remainder to each three Justices, it appearing that there are seventeen Justices in the county, and the broken set to go to the class of Justices that contains two. Justices are to be classed as follows: Ralph Gorrell, Roddy Hannah, Jonathan Parker; David Price, George Bruce, John Moore; James McNearry, Alex. Gray, Samuel Lindsay; John Howell, George Mundenhall, William Armfield; William Gilchrist, John Cummings, Zaza D. Brasher; Jestin Knott, Robert Bell.

For 1801 the county tax was two shillings to the poll and eight pence for every 100 A.

George Bruce, David Price, Jestin Knott presided. Archibald Murphy, Esq., produced license from the Judges of the Superior Courts of Law and Equity authorizing him to plead and practice law in the different Courts, on his taking the oaths by law he is admitted to practice in this Court. (May 1802, page 202.)

Andrew Jackson is appointed road overseer from Reedy Fork Bridge to the Widow Flack's branch. (Page 218.)

Ordered that Abner Weatherly, sheriff, be fined for swearing. (Page 234.)

Agreement to an order of Court, the sheriff summoned a jury to inquire into the sanity of David Coble's mind, it being suggested to the
court by Barnabas Troxlow that the said David was of _____ mind, wasting his estate. Twelve good men duly summoned in behalf find the said David Coble to be of sound mind and that he is not wasting his estate. (May 1803.)

On petition of Elizabeth Wheeler, widow, the owner of a slave called Saul, who has performed divers meritorious services, of fair and good character, it is ordered that the said negro Saul be let free and that he be called by the name Saul Wheeler forever hereafter. (Aug. 1804.)

Two indictments for retailing spirituous liquors by the small without license. Sixty-three deeds recorded. (August 1805.)

A bill of sale from Andrew Jackson to Latham Donnell of one negro woman slave was proven. (November 1805.)

(The word dollar is used instead of pound. Feb. 1806.)

Administration on the estate of Andrew Jackson, dec'd, is granted John Starrat and Edward Gran. (Aug. 1806, page 387.)

Martinsville was the first county seat of Guilford, known in history as the scene of the Battle of Guilford Courthouse. The wealth of the town was, in 1806, as follows:

John Adam's lot .............................................. 150 pounds
John Hamilton's lot ......................................... 250 pounds
John Hamilton's lot, where he dwells ..................... 525 pounds
Charles Bruce's lot ......................................... 200 pounds
Saul Cummings' lot ........................................... 175 pounds
Robert Lindsay's lot ......................................... 325 pounds
David Brice's lot ............................................ 125 pounds
Smith Moore's lot ............................................ 275 pounds
James Cannon's lot ........................................... 375 pounds
Robert Lindsay's dwelling lot ................................ 400 pounds
John Hamilton's lot .......................................... 40 pounds 10
Alexander Martin's lot .................................... 275 pounds
David Price's lot ............................................. 43 pounds 10
Town lots ..................................................... 25 pounds

The Commissioners to appraise the property of Martinsville were John Cunningham, George Nicks, Geogre Swain. (Page 392.)

Thomas Dick, William Ryan and Abner Weatherly, Esqrs., are appointed a committee to arrange and prepare a list of persons qualified to serve as Jurors in the Superior Court of Law hereafter to be held for this county and that they make report of proceedings at present term of this court. (Feb. 1807, page 398.)

Ordered that Thomas Dick, William Lease, William Ryan, Charles Bruce and Joseph Davis, Esqrs., be appointed commissioners for the build-
ing of a new Courthouse and jail, by plans agreed upon by commissioners. A sufficient tax was levied for 1807-8-9-10. (Page 398.)

Elections were held at Martinsville, Jamestown and Findley Stuart's. (Page 407.)

At a "County Court" for Guilford. At the May term for 1808 a plan of a town at New Courthouse was discussed. (November 1807, page 437.)

At this term Abner Weatherly, who had been sheriff ten years, resigned and James Dunning was elected for nine months. (August 1808.)

At the term of Court held May, 1809, at Martinsville it was announced "the new courthouse in Greensboro now ready for reception of court. The court adjourned from the town of Martinsville to the town of Greensboro (which was the centre of the county)" to meet at ten o'clock tomorrow, Friday, 19 May, 1809. (Page 465.)

The esquires present at the first term of Court held in Greensboro were John Starrat, Jonathan Parker, Joseph Gullet, George Swain, John McAdoo, Ephraim Burrow.

This court was interested in laying off new roads, appointing road overseers, patrollers, constables, binding out children, acknowledging deeds, electing county officers, levying taxes. They had only poll and land taxes.
CHAPTER VII.

THE SLAVERY QUESTION.

Slavery, an institution bequeathed to us like the church, the state or other forms of mediaeval life, was the embryo of a parasite growing from the roots of our republic. In Europe this principle had the form of feudalism; in America, that of negro slavery. Through this system in the south, negroes from African jungles were trained into a class of men with some degree of civilization. In its day, in the South, slavery was the greatest of blessings to the blacks.

Though the institution of slavery had a much stronger hold on industrial life in Warren, Halifax and other eastern counties, still there were many slaveholders in the eastern half of Guilford County. Among the files of the Greensboro Patriot may be found advertisements like the following, offering a reward of ten dollars for a “Runaway negro man named Dutchman, formerly called Cæsar. About forty years old, five feet, eight inches tall, long head, and stooped shoulders, has a down look and ‘zacly,’ or ‘zack-ly, sar,’ is a common word with him. He took different kinds of clothing, old suit of blue jeans, and striped pants, some coarse summer cloths, two hats and a cap.”

A reward of fifty dollars was offered by another subscriber for a runaway negro from his master in Washington County, Virginia: “On Sunday a negro named Mack, sometimes called William, jet black, very free spoken, twenty-four years old, about five feet, eight or ten inches, he wears a blue jeans frock coat, tow-linen pantaloons and straw hat. It is probable he may have procured a pass and aims to get to a free state or to North Carolina. The said negro can write a little. I will pay the above reward for
the delivery of said slave to me in Washington County, or half
the amount, if secured so that I may get him again.”

_Patriot_ of 1845: “In pursuance to a decree issued from the Court
of Equity, we shall expose to public sale, to the highest bidder, on
the credit of 9 months, at the late residence of William Bayles,
dec’d, on 25th day of July next, the following
LOT OF NEGROES:

“Ben, Jim, Logan, Alsy, and Dicey, (two men, two women
and one boy), all young and lively. The purchaser will be re-
quired to give note and approved security.

_William A. Lash,
John Banner,
Admr. of Wm. Boyles."

Now, there were those in Guilford County having decided
conscientious scruples against all this business. The western part
of Guilford County was peopled by Quakers, Englishmen coming
by way of Pennsylvania, and another type not so mild—the Nan-
tucket Quaker, who came to this western part of Guilford about
the time of the first brewings of the Revolutionary War. This
section was, and is today, the centre of Quaker element in the
state. For some reason, or impulse, the Friends, or Quakers, re-
garded the freeing of the slaves as their own peculiar mission. In
their yearly meeting as early as 1772, according to Stephen B.
Weeks, Friends were discussing slavery and the sin of it; and in
1774 they freed their own slaves. The North Carolina yearly
meeting of Friends chartered a ship, called _The Sally Ann_, for the
purpose of sending slaves to Hayti, where they might be free.
Captain Swain, of Guilford County, was the skipper of the boat.
Slaves were bought and sent to Hayti. (Mrs. M. M. Hobbs.)

Even earlier than _The Sally Ann_, soon after the Revolutionary
War, societies were formed all over North Carolina to protect and
restore to freedom those negroes kidnapped and sold into slavery.
In the first decade of the nineteenth century a society was organized
in Guilford County, called the “Manumission Society of North
Carolina.” Its meetings were held in the Deep River section, and others besides Friends were members, among them many slaveholders, who eagerly discussed the question of slavery. There was at this time in Washington City a society for the colonization of “free people of color.”

The Manumission Society of North Carolina sought to put an end to the slave traffic by allowing no more to be brought into North Carolina; by allowing no slave to be exchanged from one master to another; and by allowing all negroes born after a certain date to be free. By this means they would gradually promote emancipation, thus averting the disastrous consequences of releasing suddenly upon North Carolina civilization about 205,170 slaves (See Census of 1820-1830), of half-savage negroes.

The representative members of the Manumission Society were the Coffins, the Worths, James and Richard Mendenhall. The active members numbered several hundred, many prominent slaveholders being members. A large per cent. of the people of North Carolina at that time were philosophizing about some scheme for the emancipation of slaves.

What to do with slaves when freed was a question. Emigration to Hayti was encouraged. Many of this Society preferred that the negroes be kept in slavery to having them remain in the state when freed. They were all, however, abolitionists. (This information was given by Mrs. M. M. Hobbs.)

The Underground Railway, though in reality an outgrowth of the Manumission Society, was not connected with it. This was a secret organization, begotten in the ingenious brain of the Coffins, by which slaves were sent to the Northwest. The scheme remained a secret for a quarter of a century, in which time many a slaveholder found his number of slaves greatly diminished, and his negroes skipped and gone.

Note: Friends did not receive negroes into their denomination as did Presbyterians, Baptists and others. Who ever saw a negro who was a Quaker?

I have several times heard Addison Coffin talk of the Underground Railway and how it was operated. S. W. S.
The first "depot" of this "railroad" was in southwest Guilford County, not many miles from the Randolph County line. The negro escaped from his master by night, went to one of these "agents," was concealed by day in the hiproof of his house; by night he was sent to the next "agent's" home, and so to free territory. A system of nails driven in trees along the way marked which fork of the road to take.

Slaveholders themselves indulged in "heavy threats," which intimidated many non-slaveholders who knew nothing whatever of the "Underground Railroad." Though these were innocent, they could not endure the sentiment. They, too, went to the Northwest. Whole counties in Indiana and Ohio were peopled by Guilford County stock and their homes were left vacant. What was the primary cause of this? Slavery. For forty years before the Civil War, slavery was a pretty hot subject in Guilford County, North Carolina. It was the conjunction of the "Nantucketers" and the Scotch-Irish.

The Census of 1850 brought out the fact that nearly one-third of the population of Indiana was from North Carolina, while Illinois, Iowa, Missouri and Kansas each had a large number of Carolinians. In 1835 the region in the far Northwest was opened for settlement and Carolinians were among the first to enter the new territory. In 1849 the gold fever excitement in California attracted "Caroliniens who became the first to blaze the way." Far up in North Dakota, near Devil Lake, Addison Coffin found a colony of young men located and holding their claims. Their parents were from Guilford County, North Carolina.

The first emigrants went west by horseback, with pack horses, following the buffalo trails. These animals, now extinct, came to Guilford to feed on the great peavine pastures in the winter. In the spring they went again to the northward, fording the Buffalo Creek, the Haw River, the Dan River, at the best fords. Buffalo

trails and buffalo fords were an advantage to those seeking outlet westward.

Many places in the west, in Indiana especially, were named for those places left in Guilford County. Knightstown, Ind., was named for a family of Knights living in west Guilford; Greensboro, Ind., was named for Greensboro, N. C., it is settled by Guilford people; Center and New Garden townships were laid off in Indiana. (See Steven B. Week's "Southern Quakers and Slavery.") Whole families and monthly meetings went west from Guilford. Deep River Monthly Meeting, Dover Monthly Meeting, Springfield Monthly Meeting, New Garden Monthly Meeting were impoverished by the constant drain of migration.

The town of Florence, in Guilford, went west almost bodily. Men living remember when Florence was a thriving little town; now it is a deserted village. Jamestown and Friendship have been depopulated in a similar way. Gardners, Dillons, Winslows, Hills, left almost all of them. About 1830, four hundred families went west from Guilford County. The efficient cause was slavery, the old, old story of the time.

Though Guilford was drained by migration to the west, she probably lost less wealth, and suffered less because of slavery than any other county in North Carolina. Look at her enterprise, her industrial development, her educational system. Compare her towns with those of Warren County, Halifax County, Edgecombe County and others that had an immense wealth in slaves. Though these counties are drowsily waking up, by the demands of the tobacco and peanut markets, still they have no such industrial foundation as Guilford. Why? Their industrial life received the greater paralysis at the loss of so much wealth. With Guilford it was not so. Guilford had not, in the first place, so much wealth in slaves to lose. Guilford men were already hardened to labor. Guilford was not "aristocratic." Guilford men had long ago learned to be self-reliant. Guilford had the crafts of New England firmly fixed in her industrial organism by the "Nan-
tucketers." Though there has been contending and clashing, it was the conflict of ideas which always develops education. The wrangling was not wrangling destructive; it was the throbbing of lusty life. This chapter directly affects our industrial and educational development. Though Guilford County lost a great many people before and since the Civil War because of the slavery question, still the foundation of her industrial life remained.

Addison Coffin, one of the leaders of the "Underground Railroad," was also emigration agent from Guilford County to the Northwest. In 1866, once each month he was in Greensboro, N. C., for the purpose of conducting emigrants. Thousands of white people left this County under his guidance until he, in 1872, went out of the business. In May, 1866, he conducted over three hundred; in June of the same year, he conducted a troop of emigrants, of which 300 were twelve years old and younger, 100 were three years old and under.

The data for this chapter has been collected here and there; from Addison Coffin's Life, from sketches in the Guilford Collegian, from the complete file of the Greensboro Patriot in the library of the Greensboro Female College, and from conversing with many people, Mrs. Mary Mendenhall Hobbs, Mrs. P. B. Hackney; and Addison Coffin's talks to the students at Guilford College.
CHAPTER VIII.

THE PART OF GUILFORD IN THE CIVIL WAR.

To Governor Ellis's call to arms in 1861 the Guilford Grays at once responded. Of these, fifty men went into the Battle of Bristow Station, in the fall of 1863, seven men came out alive, and only three of these were unhurt. (Per Mr. Wm. Rankin.)

From the Roster of North Carolina troops in the war between the States during the years 1861 and 1865 it is learned that the following commanding officers and companies were from Guilford County and there were other soldiers besides these from Guilford County:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Regiment</th>
<th>Company</th>
<th>Officers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Twenty-Seventh</td>
<td>B</td>
<td>John Sloan, Captain; cm April 20, 1861; p Lieutenant-Colonel September 28, 1861.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>William Adams, Captain; cm September 28, 1861; pr from 1st Lieutenant; killed at Sharpsburg.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John A. Gilmer, Captain; cm April 1, 1862, p from 2d Lieutenant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>J. A. Sloan, Captain.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm. Adams, 1st Lieutenant, cm April 20, 1861.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>J. T. Morehead, 1st Lieutenant, cm October 5, 1861; p Captain 45th Cal. 53d.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John A. Gilmer, 1st Lieutenant, cm January 6, 1862.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rufus B. Gibson, 1st Lieutenant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rufus B. Gibson, 2nd Lieutenant, p.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James T. Morehead, Jr., 2nd Lieutenant, April 20, 1861, promoted.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John A. Gilmer, 2nd Lieutenant, April 20, 1861, pr—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twenty-Second</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>Columbus C. Colc, Captain, cm May 23, 1861, p Major June 13, 1862.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Charles E. Harper, Captain, cm May 23, 1861, k June 30, 1862 at Frazier's Farm; p from 1st Lieutenant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph A. Hooper, Captain, cm, —, w— at Seven Pines; r April 20, 1863; p from 2nd Lieutenant.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ALFRED MOORE SCALES.

GÉNÉRAL IN THE CONFEDERATE ARMY IN NORTHERN VIRGINIA,
GOVERNOR OF NORTH CAROLINA.
ELDER IN THE FIRST PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF GREENSBORO.
LAWYER-STATESMAN.
M. M. Wolf, Captain, cm June 30, 1862, w August 30, 1862, at Manassas; r Sept. 15, 1863; p from 1st Lieutenant.

R. W. Cole, Captain, cm Sept. 15, 1863, w at Chancellorsville.

Charles D. Harper, 1st Lieut., cm May 23, 1861, w and k.

Martin M. Wolf, 1st Lieut., cm, p and w.

A. J. Busick, 1st Lieut., cm Sept. 15, 1863, p from Sergeant.

R. W. Cole, 1st Lieut., cm, p and w.

W. H. Faucett, 2d Lieut., May 23, 1861, dt to Comm.

James M. Hanner, 2nd Lieut., cm May 23, 1861; r July 21, 1861.

John N. Nelson, 2nd Lieut., cm July 30, 1861, d November, 1861; p from Sergeant.

Joseph A. Hooper, 2nd Lieut.

R. W. Cole, 2nd Lieut., cm June 3.


TWENTY-FIRST REGIMENT, COMPANY M.

William L. Scott, Captain, cm June 4, 1861; p Lieut.-Colonel Feb. 1, 1862.

William S. Rankin, Captain, cm April 26, 1862; p Major, August 28, 1862.

John E. Gilmer, Captain, cm August 28, 1862; w at Fredericksburg.

William S. Rankin, 1st Lieut., cm June 4, 1861.

Wilson S. Hill, 1st Lieut., cm ——

John E. Gilmer, 1st Lieut., cm April 26, 1862.

John S. Dick, 1st Lieut., cm Aug. 25, 1862; w at Fredericksburg.

John Doggett, 2nd Lieut., cm June 4, 1861.

Andrew Summers, 2nd Lieut., w June 4, 1861.

J. A. Cobb., 2nd Lieut., w at Winchester and Gettysburg.

S. F. Stewart, 2nd Lieut., cm

NINETEENTH REGIMENT, COMPANY F.

Barzillai F. Cole, Captain, cm June 4, 1861.

P. A. Tatum, Captain, p from 1st Lieut.; cm June 4, 1861.

N. C. Tucker, 1st Lieut., cm June 4, 1861; p from 2nd Lieut.; w.

J. A. Hooper, 2nd Lieut.; cm June 4, 1861.

FORTY-FIFTH REGIMENT INFANTRY—FIELD AND STAFF.

John Henry Morehead, Colonel, cm Sept. 2, 1862; p from Lieutenant-Colonel; d at Martinsburg, Virginia, June 25, 1863; p from Captain of Company E, Second Regiment.

Charles E. Shober, Major, cm June 26, 1862; p from Captain of Company B; p Lieut.-Colonel of Second Battalion.

FORTY-FIFTH REGIMENT, COMPANY B.

Charles E. Shober, Captain, cm Feb. 15, 1862; p Major Sept. 1, 1862; Lieut.-Colonel of Second Battalion.
Samuel C. Rankin, Captain, cm September 1, 1862; p from 1st Lieut.; w July, 1865, at Gettysburg.
S. C. Rankin, 1st Lieut., cm Feb. 15, 1862; p and w.
James M. Wharton, 1st Lieut. (cm Feb. 15, 1862), cm Sept. 1, p from 2nd Lieut.
Charles W. Woolen, 2nd Lieut., cm Feb. 15, 1862.
Henry C. Willis, 2nd Lieut., cm June 29, 1862, w.
R. R. Sanders, 2nd Lieut.

FORTY-FIFTH REGIMENT, COMPANY C.
James F. Morehead, p Captain, cm Feb. 15, 1862, p Lieut.-Colonel of 53d Regiment, p Colonel.
Peter P. Scales, Captain, cm May 8, 1862, Virginia; d of w received at Gettysburg.
Robert C. Donnell, Captain, cm Sept. 1, 1862.
Robert L. Morehead, 1st Lieut., cm May 8, 1862; r Sept. 1863; p from 2nd Lieut.
Joseph Henry Scales, 1st Lieut., cm Sept. 1, 1863; p from 3rd Lieut., Virginia.

FIFTY-THIRD REGIMENT, INFANTRY—FIELD AND STAFF.
James T. Morehead, Jr., Lieut.-Colonel, cm May 6, 1862, p from Captain of Company D, p Colonel.

FIFTY-THIRD REGIMENT, COMPANY D.
David Scott, Jr., Captain, cm March 1, 1862.
Peter F. Daub, 2nd Lieut., cm March 1, 1862. (This Company from Forsyth, Stokes, Surry and Guilford.)

FIFTY-FOURTH REGIMENT, COMPANY F.
Rufus L. Hooper, Captain, cm Feb. 14, 1863.
Charles W. Ogburn, 2nd Lieut., cm Dec. 1, 1862.
Wm. H. Young, 2nd. Lieut., cm Aug. 13, 1863, p 1863.
(The above from Vols. II. and III. of N. C. Roster.)

Johnson and his army for days and days poured in one steady stream into Greensboro, where he surrendered. Wheeler’s Cavalry, Dibble’s Division, was in Guilford also. The last meeting of the Cabinet of Jefferson Davis was held in Greensboro.

Note: Wars of mediæval Europe were fought along the lines of race or religion; Wars of modern history are industrial problems wrought out under restraint and compulsion. The Civil War was fought along the lines of Southern institutions. That was the great problem of institutionalism versus individualism. The verdict of the western world is that the individual is above and better than all sorts of institutions. But the lives of men like Morehead, Gen. Scales, Col. J. I. Scales, Gilmer, Gorrell, Vance, Maflatt, Lee and Jackson, and many another, will forever give the Southern cause and the Southern army glory and dignity in the world. It is sweet and beautiful to die for one’s country.
COL. J. I. SCALES.
EMINENT SOLDIER, LAWYER AND STATESMAN
DURING THE DARK DAYS OF THE SOUTH,
A PATRIOT WITH HONOR TRIED.
CHAPTER IX.

INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT.

Guilford County, lying near the middle of the plateau region of North Carolina, is twenty-four by twenty-eight miles, rectangular. This is the watershed county of the State; Haw River and Deep River rise from the Oak Ridge elevation, but join in Chatham County, flowing to the ocean as the noble Cape Fear. The Dan may be called a Guilford river, because this land was once Guilford's. Draining part of Guilford's territory, the beautiful Dan flows north, joining at length the great Roanoke. The average elevation of Guilford County is between 800 and 1,000 feet above tide. The mean temperature is 50 degrees. Roses bloom out of doors nine months in the year. Guilford County is almost a square. Her eighteen townships are rectangular. Fifteen of these are penetrated by one hundred and eleven miles of railway.

Guilford has always been a great public highway. Before railroads, the Salisbury and Petersburg stage coach line passed through Guilford, as did also the Salisbury and Fayetteville road. And before these, the same roads were the great Trading Paths of the Indians. The Five Nations on the north; the Tuscaroras, in their Kehukee and Toisnot rendezvous, on the east; the Catawbas on the south; and the Cherokees on the west, passed over the Trading Path in their commerce with each other, or with the whites. But the road was not original with them. They held it by right of conquest from the buffalos, which fed all winter on the tall peavines growing luxuriantly and abundantly in Guilford. These early lords of the savannahs of Guilford left their name writ in the waters of the North and South Buffalo Creeks.

Peavines grew here tall enough to reach the shoulder of a
man on horseback. (Col. J. T. Morehead.) Hawks, Swain and Graham say that: “Between the Yadkin and the Catawba were immense grazing grounds. The Reedy Fork was bordered by cane brake, within which game abounded.” McAdoo’s Woods was a resort for bear, deer, wolf and panther. C. H. Wiley and Addison Coffin agree in saying that there were all kinds of game and fish in abundance. The Address on Alamance Church, by Dr. Wiley, shows “that shad came up the Buffalo.” At one time the crows and blackbirds were so numerous and destructive a law was passed that each man should kill so many. (Life of Caldwell, also Addison Coffin in Guilford Collegian, Col. Rec., Vol. 8.) A bonus was given for their skins. Before 1850 chestnuts were so plentiful that hogs were fattened on them. The ground where Greensboro is situated was, when the site was chosen, an unbroken forest with a thick undergrowth of huckleberry bushes, that bore a finely flavored fruit. Dr. Wiley, in his Address on Alamance Church, says: “That a scientific Englishman, who was in the Van Buren exploring expedition around the world, thought that he found more kinds of wild flowers in Guilford and the adjoining region than he had ever seen elsewhere.”

There were only a few scattered oaks in Guilford previous to the Revolutionary War. (Col. J. T. Morehead and others.) These rolling plains, with fertile soil and temperate climate, furnished a good foundation for the earliest occupation of the Pioneer Settler. With the present staples, wheat, corn and tobacco, they cultivated flax, indigo, hemp, and made large quantities of butter and honey. Agriculture, mining, manufacturing and many of the occupations known to men have been followed here. On many of the old plantations were made most of the things of common use. Salt, and on rare occasions, a pound of coffee, were bought.

Guilford has been a leading section in the South in the cultivation of fruit. The early settlers brought with them from across the “Big Waters” seeds of the different kinds of fruits. To a Quaker woman is due the honor of bringing the first varieties of
fruits and garden seeds here. In 1790, says Addison Coffin in the
*Guilford Collegian* (Vol. 3, page 175), Ann Jessop, a minister of
Friends, went to England and returned two years later bringing
grafts of the standard fruits. Abijah Pinson, an expert in graft-
ing, did the work of successfully grafting her seedling trees in
the spring of 1793. These varieties of apples were the “Father
Abraham,” “Red Pippin,” “June-eating,” “Yellow Pippin,” “Eng-
lish Russett,” “Horse Apple,” “Pearmain,” “Vandever.”

While enduring hardships, the early settlers of Guilford were
working out great problems that would reach far into the next
century. There are now about forty nurseries in the state. Four
of these are around Greensboro—Pomona Hill, John A. Young,
Lego, and Vandalia Nurseries. At the first railroad meeting in
Greensboro, July 4, ——, Mr. Joshua Lindley came up from Chat-
ham County bringing a crate of the first ripe peaches. They were
considered very early, but at the present his son, Mr. J. Van
Lindley, has developed the culture of that fruit so that peaches
may be gathered from the trees in Guilford from June to Novem-
ber. In the cultivation of fruits the name Lindley has stood for
much. Joshua Lindley was the pioneer in the business in Indiana.
(His son, J. Van Lindley, Pomona Hill, N. C.) In 1850 he came
to Guilford County. Pomona Hill is a continuation of his “New
Garden Nurseries” and the “Mendenhall and Westbrook Nur-
series,” three miles west of Greensboro. In the last twenty-five
years the old-fashioned pears have been replaced by the Oriental
varieties, and the quantity greatly increased. Japanese plums have
been introduced, which are more delicious and productive than
the old. Guilford is the mother of the peach orchards of Georgia.

Though the soil of Guilford is well adapted to the cultivation
of wheat, the old people say that their fathers and mothers rarely
saw wheat bread except on Sunday. This was due largely to the
want of a good thresher. The history of how the early Guilford
people worked out the problem of threshing wheat is a good index
to their power of industrial development. They at first spread the
wheat on the barn floor and the horses were driven around to tread it out. Elihu Coffin made an improvement on this method by having his barn loft made with holes all over the floor for the wheat to drop through. So the horses were led upstairs to tread the wheat, the straw being left above, the wheat falling on the floor below. Dr. Swain had a means of threshing by rolling a big log over and over the scattered sheaves. John Ballinger run the first thresher. It was called the "chaff piler." The sheaves were run through it, the straw and wheat coming out together. The next improvement separated them by means of a trough, which carried the straw off, this being an invention of Addison Boren. (All these improvements were thought out by Guilford men.)

The wheat was harvested with a reap hook until in 1840 cradles were introduced. Matthew H. Osborn, a Guilford man who went to Kansas City, invented the reaper. Madison Osborn invented a thresher in 1842, called the "Osborn Thresher," or the "ground-hog." He lived about six miles west of Greensboro. Before the war of 1860, three hundred bushels was an unusually large crop of wheat. In the vicinity of Deep River and James-town a thousand bushels is now raised by many farmers. On Mr. Ragan's farm near High Point, one of the best wheat farms in the state, forty-seven and one-half bushels has been raised to the acre. The farm yields three thousand bushels of wheat annually.

THE CRAFTS.

The industrial development of Guilford resembles that of New England. Whittier might have written his "Songs of Labor" for these people as well as for those of Massachusetts. The "Nantucketers" brought with them the handicrafts, and the idea of apprenticeship, New England ideas, transplanted from Old England. (See the Chapter on the Settlement of Guilford County.) Western Guilford is Yankee North Carolina.

The old records show (see Chapters V. and VI. above), that the boys, and girls too, were trained in industrial pursuits, i. e.,
"to learn the art and mystery" of weaver, tanner, hatter, plow or gunmaker. Guilford was the county of gunmakers, plowmakers, hatters, tanners, woodworkmen and other industries.

In the section of country between Guilford College and High Point were many gunmakers. Though this was under Quaker influence, a people opposed to war, still they seemed to think it the right thing to make guns. There were the Wrights, the Armfields, the Lambs, the Ledbetters, the Stephens, the Couches, Dixons and Johnsons who made guns for the Regulators and Tories of the adjoining counties. The soldiers of the Battle of Guilford Courthouse used guns of home manufacture. Many rifles were made here. About the first guns with percussion locks were made by these people. "The Guilford Rifle" was known in the other States.

The plows of Guilford attracted public attention. The metal, or cast-iron mould-board, succeeding the wooden mould-board, was invented in 1830 in Guilford by Eli Pugh, near Jamestown. The output of plows from his shop was about three dozen per week. The manufacture of plows was a regular business for years; they were sold directly to farmers, being hauled by agents in wagons for many miles.

I have seen an old hatmaker living a few miles from Greensboro. He said that the making of hats in this county was once a fine business. It was usual to get six, eight or ten dollars in those days for hats. The hatters used the hides of rabbits, squirrels, opossums, coons, foxes and sheep. The fur was trimmed with a knife made for that purpose. A liquid was used on the fur. That mixture, just as fine as silk, was "bowed out on a big hurl," like a counter. A linen cloth was used to raise it from the hurl. A rough awkward hand could not touch it without breaking it all to pieces. With the linen cloth the fur was moulded into the shape of the letter V. It was sized over the fire in a boiling pot. "It would felt up fast, sometimes too fast." In a few moments it was tough as sole leather and could not be torn. These hats held
water like a bucket. A ten-dollar hat lasted ten years, a two-dollar hat was made to last the purchaser two years.

The Mendenhall tanyard, as old as the county, is still doing business.

The greatest auger-maker in the State was M. C. Iddings. His augers and gimlets have been in use over seventy-five years.

The Swains were chair and bedstead makers. The beds were made with high posts, with curtains around the top, to be gracefully looped back. The "Valance," or foot-curtains, were strung around the bottom.

Westbrook, the tailor, employed several hands in making suits for Guilford and neighboring counties.

Spinning wheels were made by Col. James Neeley. His flax wheels sold for four dollars, his cotton wheels for three dollars.

Ballard's soap yard and Beard's hat shop were industrial enterprises until the slavery question drove their proprietors west.

A notable example of old-time industries carried on by slave labor was at Jamestown. From 1820 to 1845 George C. Mendenhall had a large system of industrial labor on his farm. His slaves were all special workmen. Being taught a trade they worked at it, not running around from one thing to another. He introduced the system that prevailed among the white people. In his store a negro clerk sold and bought goods. His harness shop was kept by a slave, a set of whose harness before the War took first premium at the State Fair. His carpenter helped to build the capitol at Raleigh, N. C. His caterer was sent to wait on President Buchanan when he visited the University of North Carolina. George Mendenhall had a shoe shop; a work shop in which were made plows, rakes, hoes, etc.; a large flouring mill, cotton gin, tanyard and farm, all worked by specially skilled negro slaves.

MINERALS OF GUILFORD.

The mining interests in this county have in the past been worked to some profit. In north Guilford is the iron zone. The
old iron works existed in the days of Greene and Cornwallis. In south Guilford is the gold zone. It is said that no gold has been found north of the railroad in Guilford, but south of it gold and copper ore are found. Tradition says that the Indians had some knowledge of gold in this section.

The following is a copy of a letter written by Robert W. Hodson and placed in my hands through the kindness of Mr. Phillip Horney Hodson.

Plainfield, Indiana, 5 mo., 24th, 1879.

P. H. Hodson,

Dear Cousin: Thy letter reached in due time, but from various causes, has not been replied to earlier. I have been from home and otherwise engaged. I have recently returned from Philadelphia, Pa., as well as some shorter visits nearer home.

My health is pretty good for a person of my age (in my 83rd year).

As to thy inquiries relative to the gold mines in N. C. The mine where I worked was in my brother Jeremiah’s land, I was only privileged to work on a certain part of it under a lease to my father, James Kersey, and myself.

I think in the year 1825 my brother Jeremiah and I in prospecting along a branch found some particles of gold by washing the sand in a pan (a little previous I think some particles had been found on John Teague’s land near by on another branch, perhaps by a Wm. Jessup, which was afterwards known as the Horney mine). From some knowledge of the Geological stratas of the earth we coursed the vein over the high land to the next branch, thence up the hill some distance, where a ledge of quartz jetted out, not more than a foot thick, leading S. S. W., the general course of ledges of rock in that section of the country. We found some particles of gold in quartz.

After harvest that summer my brother and I commenced sinking a pit on the hill, went perhaps 15 or 18 feet deep, looking for larger pieces of gold than are generally found in the veins, but finding none then gave up the pursuit till next summer.

In the meantime I applied my mind closely to gain a knowledge of Geology, Mineralogy, and Metallurgy from the best books, papers and men, &c., in my reach—the manner of gathering and working metals in Peru and elsewhere. Then we commenced work with a little better understanding of the manner of gathering gold in other countries by following the vein of quartz only, gathering the ore, crushing it in mortars, grinding it, &c., and
washing with Mercury. We washed the ore first, then crushed and ground the residue. The gold in the ore was pure, but there was sulphates of various metals combined in the ore. When we succeeded in the work it produced a wonderful excitement. Men came from far and near, went to work sinking shafts at random and getting no pay.

The Horney mine was soon opened and worked with some success; and subsequently many other places in Guilford and Randolph Counties were worked for gold, though copper abounded in some of those mines.

I think gold was first found in Cabarrus County, in the southwest part of the State, in alluvial beds in larger pieces, some of those pieces very large.

We worked more or less of the time about four years in the mine. The value of the ore by the ton varied so much that I can make no satisfactory estimate of it. There were small beds in the veins very rich; we called them pockets.

My brother-in-law and myself worked together, one dug ore, one hauled to the washing place and the other washed. Some days not make more than $1.00 to the hand, other days much more. The largest day's work we ever done, was to dig out the ore, haul it to the washing place and wash out a little over $90.00, or $30.00 to the hand. We only went a little over fifty feet deep while I worked the vein. The vein thickened from near a foot on the surface to near five feet in the bottom. We sold out, I think, in the spring of 1831 to Andrew Lindsay, James Robbins and Jesse Shelly.

Perhaps I need not say more at present. If we were together, we might speak of many things transpiring between '25 and '31 when I left Carolina for Indiana. I am so nervous it is difficult to write.

In love, thy cousin, 

ROBERT W. HODSON.

Among the older mines of Guilford County lying from six to twelve miles south and southwest from Greensboro, that were, previous to the Civil War or at one time, successfully operated for gold and copper, are "The North Carolina or Fentress Mine," "The Hodgin Hill," "The Fisher and Millis Hill Mine," "The Gardner Hill Mine," "The McCulloch or North State Mine," "The Lindsay Mine," "The Deep River Mine," "The Guilford Mine," "The Twin Mine," and some twelve to twenty miles north and east, "The Melvin Mine" and "The Gibson Hill Mine." These mines were worked to depths varying from fifty to three hundred
and fifty feet, the quartz veins varying in width from one foot to twelve feet or more. They produced free milling gold ores running from $2 to $100 per ton or more, and even a better average grade of iron pyrites gold ores from which they were unable to extract the gold with the methods then known and used.

HISTORY OF COTTON MANUFACTURING.

North Carolina is the pioneer of the Southern States in the manufacturing of cotton. Feeble beginnings were made in Lincoln and Edgecombe Counties, but these were unsuccessful. By these failures the cause was hindered rather than established.

Henry Humphreys, a citizen of Greensboro, was the first to demonstrate that cotton manufacturing might be carried on profitably in the South. He built and completed the Mount Hecla Steam Cotton Mill, in 1832. To build a cotton factory then was a great undertaking. The machinery had to be hauled in wagons either from Petersburg, Virginia, or from Wilmington, North Carolina. Postage on letters was twenty-five cents. Mr. James Danforth came down from Paterson, New Jersey, to set up the machinery, and spent a year or so teaching the people how to run it. The hands were white people from the neighborhood.

A bill of lading for Mr. Humphreys' machinery says that "seventeen boxes had been shipped on the Schooner Planet whereof Capt. I. Cole is master for this present voyage now lying in the port of New York harbor and bound for Petersburg, Va. Goods to be delivered in good order and well conditioned at the port of Petersburg, Va. (the danger of the seas only is excepted). Freight for said machinery is eight cents per cubic foot. These goods were insured, marine insurance, policy costing $1.25."

Another letter bears date of August 5, 1835, Paterson, N. J.: To Mr. Henry Humphreys:

Wages with mechanics have advanced in a much greater ratio and there is a scarcity of workmen. Besides the Trades Unions have created throughout all the whole Northern and Eastern section of the country much insubordination. Workmen have struck in many places for a reduction of the hours of labor. The cotton mill hands have been standing out for eleven hours per day for more than four weeks.
We trust the reasons stated are sufficient to justify the increased price of the 120 spindle frames.

Rogers, Ketchen & Grownor.

The mill was built of brick and contained four stories, with a basement. It was one hundred and fifty feet long by fifty feet broad. Twenty-five hundred spindles and seventy-five looms were run. Sheetings, shirtings and osnaburgs were woven, and also cotton yarn, which was put up in five-pound packages and sold throughout the country round to be woven on old-fashioned looms. When the mill was first established the yarns were so popular that people from the country camped all around the factory, waiting for the yarns to come off the machinery. Other products of the factory were hauled in large wagons to Virginia, Tennessee, Kentucky and western North Carolina.

This, the first cotton mill in this State, stood on the corner of Bell Meade and Green Streets, in Greensboro, N. C. Edwin M. Holt, who became the leading cotton mill owner in the State and in the South, learned the cotton manufacturing business from Henry Humphreys. (See a letter of Governor Thos. M. Holt's in the "History of Alamance.")

Currency was issued by Mr. Humphreys. This bore a picture of Mount Hecla Steam Cotton Mills. Fifty-cent bills, dollar bills and three-dollar bills were issued in 1837. Many of these were made payable to Thomas R. Tate, his son-in-law.

At present Greensboro is the home of one of the great cotton manufacturing plants in the State. Western Greensboro is a manufacturing city in itself.

The Proximity Manufacturing Company, manufacturers of colored cotton goods, was organized in 1895. Its officers are:

Caesar Cone, President.
B. N. Duke, Vice-President.
J. W. Cone, Secretary and Treasurer.
R. G. Campbell, Superintendent.

This mill began operations in the latter part of 1896, with about 240 looms, and now has 985 looms. The company employs
about 1100 people. The village immediately surrounding the mill contains about 300 residences and a population of about 2,500. In the village there are three churches of various denominations, and also a public graded school.

Hucomuga Mills, manufacturers of colored cotton goods, was organized in 1895 and began operations the same year. Its officers are:

J. W. Cone, President.
G. O. Coble, Vice-President.
Clarence N. Cone, Secretary and Treasurer.
J. H. Denny, Superintendent.
This mill contains 144 looms.

The Revolution Cotton Mills, manufacturers of cotton flannels, organized in 1899, began operations in 1900. The officers are:

E. Sternberger, President.
S. Frank, Vice-President.
H. Sternberger, Secretary and Treasurer.
J. W. Holt, Superintendent.
This mill contains 374 looms.

The Coulter & Lowry Co. Finishing Works are also situated at Greensboro.

The Van Deventer Carpet Co. operates the only carpet factory in the State.

The Minneola Manufacturing Company, of Gibsonville, began business in 1886 as a private company, of which B. and J. A. Davidson were the proprietors. In 1888 the company was incorporated, with Mr. B. Davidson as president and J. A. Davidson as secretary and treasurer.

In 1862 Oakdale Cotton Mills were moved from Petersburg, Va., to Jamestown, in Guilford County, where they occupy the site of the old gun shops. In 1892 the original stockholders, except Mr. J. A. Davidson, retired, and Lawrence Holt became the president. Mr. Holt was succeeded in 1894 by Cæsar Cone, and
The mill is equipped with a 200-horse power Corliss engine, 181 looms, 2,000 spindles, and employs 150 hands.

THE CIVIL WAR.

"After the War," men said, "fashions came and destroyed our peace." Factory-made cloth and calico put an end to homespun dresses. After the war cotton was per pound sixty cents in gold. A suit of clothes was worth a thousand dollars in Confederate money. The soldiers turned farmers and wore out their army clothing in the cornfield. Men wore homespun hats and shoes with wooden soles. People practiced all sorts of economy. The women of North Carolina, God's women, thought, planned and worked, during the War and while its darkest clouds were passing over, they held the country together.

During the Civil War Guilford County was continually flooded with soldiers. Wheeler's Cavalry, Johnson's Army, Sherman's, marched through. In 1865 the commissary stores at McLeansville were destroyed for fear the Yankees would appropriate these supplies. A carload of shells was exploded, barrels and barrels of molasses and of whiskey were burst open. Hungry women dipped up molasses from the gutters in buckets. Hopeless men lapped up the liquor like dogs.

Though Guilford's life-blood was freely given to feed the awful fury of war, still her industrial life was not choked altogether. Her people did not have the greater portion of their wealth invested in slaves. Of course there were some large slaveholders here; many were content with a dozen or so. One-third of the population was non-slaveholding, the western half of Guilford being largely Quaker. In Warren, Halifax and other eastern counties, many slaveholders owned one or two hundred slaves. When the crash came they suffered most.

The remarkable occurrences of nature affect industrial life. On the night of the thirteenth of September, 1833, "the stars fell."
The shower of meteors began about three o'clock in the morning and lasted until day. Thousands of shooting lights fell to the earth, "just like the snow" coming softly down. The "big snows" came in 1854 and 1857. Ten-rail fences were covered out of sight. The snow in the roads reached the side of a horse. In 1857 it began snowing before Christmas, on Saturday, and for five Saturdays it snowed. August 7, 1869, there was a total eclipse of the sun.

WOOD WORKMANSHIP.

In 1867 a barrel of shuttle-blocks made of persimmon wood, as an experiment, was shipped from Greensboro to Lowell, Massachusetts. Prior to this all shuttle-blocks had been made of apple trees, very costly since apple trees must be planted and allowed to grow. To Captain W. H. Snow belongs the honor of the discovery that persimmon and dogwood and some other North Carolina timber might be used for the manufacture of shuttle-blocks. The discovery meant thousands of dollars to the State as well as to this County, great industrial activity and enterprise and more wholesome living. Captain Snow demonstrated to Guilford people the way to utilize the unbounded but hitherto untouched resources of their forests. In 1872 he went to High Point and touched the corpse of industry and it sprang into life. (See Chapter XII. on the Towns of Guilford.)

NEWSPAPERS.

The newspaper, as invented in London by the scholarly Addison, was a factor in literature in which the drama, the theatre and society figured largely. But, according to American sentiment, the newspaper belongs to industrial development.

The Greensboro Patriot through fourscore years has been a factor in the life of Guilford County. 1821 was its birthyear and it has since been continuously published. Its circulation is large; many homes in Piedmont Carolina would feel lost without its weekly visits. The Greensboro Patriot may be found in almost
complete file in the library of the Greensboro Female College. This paper was originated by C. N. V. Evans and Clancey, who were succeeded by William Swaim, whose successors were Lyndon Swaim and M. S. Sherwood. Col. James A. Long, of Randolph, was at one time connected with it; also Hon. D. F. Caldwell and A. W. Ingold. About 1867 James W. and Robert H. Albright, who had been publishing the Times on West Market Street, secured control of the Patriot and consolidated the two publications under the name of the Patriot and Times. One year later R. H. Albright sold his interest to J. W. Albright, who took Major P. F. Duffy, now political editor of the Wilmington Star, as an associate. The latter became sole proprietor about 1876 and remained so until 1880, when he was succeeded by R. G. Fulghum, who began a daily in connection with the weekly. The former lasted but six months. Mr. Fulghum died in 1885, but had been succeeded in 1882 by John B. Hussey, then librarian of Congress. In 1890 the paper became the property of Messrs. Bethel, Scales and Cobb. A daily edition was issued from May to November, 1890. Wallace N. Scales, who was one of the publishers, moved to Idaho and became county judge in that State. Mr. Bethel retired from the firm in March, 1890, and the remaining members continued to conduct the publication until 1891, when J. R. Wharton succeeded them. Among others who at some time were connected with the Patriot were Whitehead & Hemby. In 1893 the present owners, W. M. Barber & Co., became proprietors, and under their management the Patriot has fully maintained its honorable record of the past and broadened its field of usefulness. It is a paper of the people, which is read at the hearthstones of Guilford County and goes to other counties and states to tell those who are bound by ties of consanguinity and social or business connections of the weekly happenings in the County of Guilford. The staff is: W. M. Barber, editor; Wm. I. Underwood, local editor; and William P. Turner, foreman.

The Daily Record was launched on the journalistic sea
November 17, 1890, with Messrs. H. J. Elam and J. M. Reece as editors. It is a popular paper, originally five columns, but its size has been increased at various times. At present it is an eight-page, six-column evening daily.

*The Evening Telegram* was established in July, 1897, by the Telegram Publishing Company, with Mr. C. G. Wright, president. It was a six-column folio at first, but was enlarged in 1898 to a seven-column folio. It is a lively, up-to-date publication, generously supported.

**INTERNAL IMPROVEMENTS IN THE STATE INAUGURATED BY GUILFORD MEN.**

"Even as late as 1833, a committee of an internal improvement convention in their address, say, 'We have nothing that deserves the name of manufactures. No process for changing the values of the raw materials are in use among us, except those effected by manual labor, or by machinery of the very simplest and commonest construction.'"—Dr. Wiley's North Carolina Reader, page 341.

About this time internal improvements was the line of cleavage in politics; the Whigs represented the progressive policy, the Democrats were conservative.

Among the names connected with this era in the industrial history of the State that deserve to be remembered are John M. Morehead, John A. Gilmer—both father and son—Calvin Henderson Wiley and Nereus Mendenhall, all of them sons of Guilford.

That period from 1830 to 1840 was like a great storage battery in the history of Guilford County and North Carolina, not only, but of the world as well. In 1833 slavery in all the English Colonies was abolished. In 1830 the first railroad was run. It went from Liverpool to Manchester. In this decade telegraph lines were first stretched, and the first steamship crossed the Atlantic. In this decade Tennyson, the Brownings, Thackeray, Dickens and Ruskin became famous. They were unknown before. Ameri-
can literature was born in this period. Before it, Washington Irving had been the only one supreme writer in this country. But in this ten years Bryant, Holmes, Whittier, Longfellow and Lowell came into prominence.

It was in this decade that the “Internal Improvement” and “General Education” policies thrilled the souls of people in North Carolina. Governor Morehead kept in close touch with the industrial development and studied English newspapers and English improvement. About this time there first began to be in North Carolina, railroads, the public school system, colleges, asylums for the insane, the deaf and dumb and the blind, the penitentiary, cotton factories, banks, good roads and generosity.

The Legislatures of 1840 and 1848 deserve also to be commemorated—the first for an act to establish common schools, always indicative of industrial and healthful feeling; and the other for an act for the charters of the North Carolina Railroad, the Fayetteville and Western Plankroad, “The Slackwater Navigation of the Cape Fear and Deep Rivers, and prospectively of the Yadkin, with a portage railroad connection with Deep River.” In those days the impulse for more effective transportation was so great that the project for making the rivers navigable was entered upon with enthusiasm. The Dan River even was one on which was expended much means and labor without any adequate returns.

Governor John M. Morehead, in his last message to the Legislature of North Carolina, urged upon that body the demands of philanthropy and statesmanship for the establishment of a state asylum for the insane, which had before been housed in jails. John A. Gilmer’s speech in the Senate of North Carolina was a most earnest appeal in behalf of these unfortunates. That noble and praiseworthy woman, Miss Dorothea L. Dix, of New York, had by her personal appeals succeeded in inducing the Legislatures of many states to make provision for the insane. It was through her efforts also that the asylums were built. The Home for the Aged
and Infirm of Guilford County was planned by no others than Dorothea Dix and Governor Morehead. Dr. Nereus Mendenhall helped in a great measure toward the founding and erection of the Insane Asylum at Morganton, probably the best institution of the kind in the South.

JOHN M. MOREHEAD.

Governor John Motley Morehead was a man of action and of great affairs. State institutions, railroads and factories were introduced into North Carolina by his creative hand. Our educational and industrial life received an impulse from this man that can never be lost.

John M. Morehead was born the fourth of July, 1796, the birthyear of the University of North Carolina, from which, in 1817, he was graduated, with John Y. Mason and James K. Polk. For one year he was tutor and later a trustee of his Alma Mater. Far more than is usual in this State, he was familiar with belle lettres, history, arts and science. In practical surveying he was an expert. On mechanics and architecture he was well informed. With Archibald D. Murphy he studied law and in 1819 he was licensed to practice. His contemporaries were Murphy, Ruffin, Settle and Yancey, an array of intellect sure to bring out the best in man, and soon, in the face of competition, he had built up a fine practice, with his brother, the Honorable James T. Morehead. In 1821, John M. Morehead was elected to the House of Commons from Rockingham County. In 1827 he represented Guilford in the Legislature. In 1840 he was the Whig candidate for governor of North Carolina, in competition with General R. M. Saunders, Democrat. They made the first canvass of the State for that office. In 1842 Governor Morehead was elected to a second term of office as Governor of North Carolina, this time in opposition to Hon. L. D. Henry.

In 1848 John M. Morehead was president of the convention which nominated General Taylor for President of the United
States. In those days the South had great men in the public life of the nation. Henry Clay was a personal friend of Governor Morehead. In the General Assembly of North Carolina of 1858-59, Governor Morehead fought the fight for the railroad system of this State, a fight of giants about a real subject. In the Peace Congress which met in Washington City in February, 1861, Governor Morehead, together with Judge Ruffin, Governor Reid, George Davis and Daniel M. Barringer, represented North Carolina. Governor Morehead went opposed to separation of the States, but he returned in favor of it, taking the cause of his native land.

At a meeting of the stockholders of the North Carolina Railroad, held in 1855, in Greensboro, Governor Morehead said, in his farewell address as president of the company: "Living, I have spent five years of the best portion of my life in the service of the North Carolina Railroad; dying, my sincerest prayers will be offered up for its prosperity and its success; dead, I wish to be buried alongside of it in the bosom of my own beloved Carolina."

After the War, broken in spirits and with fortune impaired, Governor Morehead died, twenty-seventh of August, 1866, a man who had lived a hundred years ahead of his time. He was buried in Greensboro, where a beautiful monument should be erected to his memory.

"When Spring with icy fingers cold
Returns to deck her hallowed mould,
She there shall press a sweeter sod
Than Fancy's feet have ever trod."

The Piedmont Railroad Company, at a meeting of its Board of Directors held in 1866 in Richmond, Virginia, adopted the following resolutions: "Resolved, That as a testimonial of our appreciation of the exalted talents and eminent services of the Honorable John M. Morehead, of North Carolina, in the construction of many of the most important railroads in his own state, but specially for the liberal views and unceasing efforts for the
past fifteen years to obtain the charter from the Legislature of his native state for the construction of this Road, the depot nearest Greensboro, North Carolina, and known as Sepinan, shall hereafter be known and designated by the Company as 'Morehead Depot.'"

Governor Morehead was the friend of education. His earnest support was given to the efforts made for the public school system. Out of his own means he built Edgeworth Seminary for young ladies and gave it his personal attention. This was a school much in advance of the time in scholarship. In his young manhood he, with his brother, James T. Morehead, gave to his fatherless brothers and sisters a liberal education.

With John M. Morehead's advent into the gubernatorial chair, the idea of internal improvements reached its high-water mark in North Carolina. The public school system was set upon its feet through the personal efforts of Dr. C. H. Wiley. Asylums were built for the insane and for the deaf and dumb and blind. Governor Morehead, John A. Gilmer, Miss Dorothea Dix and others combined their zeal for a Hospital for the Insane of the state, who had up to this time lain in jails without medical attention, without care. The speeches of Governor Morehead and John A. Gilmer, two sons of Guilford, before the Legislature, are classic, equal to Cicero.

Governor Morehead was a man of action and business capacity. "The City of Jackson," in Rockingham County, showed his efforts at city-building. This would have been a great success had nature, too, done her part.

In 1842 people were discussing whether or not North Carolina should have a penitentiary. In his message Governor Morehead directed the attention of the General Assembly to this subject. John M. Morehead was the great industrial magnet of the state.

Ah! this man was a man with a head, heart, hand—
One of the simple, great ones gone
Forever and ever by.
He owned cotton mills, had many slaves, which was a paying business; was a large farmer, great lawyer; but his great work for the state was better transportation, good roads, railroads. The work of building the railroad, beginning at Raleigh and Charlotte and working toward a common centre, met in January, 1856, near Greensboro. It was a gala day in the little city when the first train came in. The young ladies from Edgeworth Seminary had special privileges to go down and ride in on the first train. The people came from far and near to see carriages without horses. Prior to this the mail arrangements were as follows: Eastern, daily; southwestern, daily; western, three times a week; Danville mail, three times a week. When the railroad was completed to Raleigh in 1840, the news was brought to Greensboro by a stagecoach driver. Fifty years ago it was thought dangerous to ride faster than ten miles an hour. Today Greensboro is probably the most accessible city of the state. The North Carolina Railroad, the Northwestern North Carolina Railroad, the main line of the Southern Railway, and the Atlantic and Yadkin Valley Railway meet at Greensboro. Forty or more trains come daily.

CORPORATIONS IN GUILFORD COUNTY.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Corporation</th>
<th>Capital Stock</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>American Lumber Co.</td>
<td>$20,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks Manufacturing Co.</td>
<td>5,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina Fair Association</td>
<td>3,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cape Fear Manufacturing Co.</td>
<td>10,700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chisholm, Stroud, Crawford, Rees</td>
<td>15,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina Mfg Co.</td>
<td>6,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cone Export and Commission Co.</td>
<td>tax 400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eagle Furniture Co.</td>
<td>35,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro Lumber Co.</td>
<td>15,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gate City Furniture Co.</td>
<td>6,850</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro Ice and Coal Co.</td>
<td>10,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro Furniture Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>20,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gibsonville Store Co.</td>
<td>3,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Globe Furniture Co.</td>
<td>40,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goose Grease Liniment Co.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Company Name</td>
<td>Shares</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guilford Lumber Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>27,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hucomuga Mills</td>
<td>7,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunter Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>50,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry-Belk Brothers</td>
<td>10,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hague-McCorkle Dry Goods Co.</td>
<td>20,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Milling Co.</td>
<td>2,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Hardware Co.</td>
<td>6,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Coffin and Casket Co.</td>
<td>16,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Mantel and Table Co.</td>
<td>15,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Clothing Co.</td>
<td>7,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Trunk and Excelsior Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>4,100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Metallic Bed Co.</td>
<td>10,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Shirt Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>10,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Home Furniture Co.</td>
<td>45,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High Point Chair Co.</td>
<td>10,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson Bros. &amp; Co.</td>
<td>4,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julian Milling Co.</td>
<td>5,300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lindsay Chair Co.</td>
<td>24,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Lindley Nursery Co.</td>
<td>40,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merchants’ Grocery Co.</td>
<td>18,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mount Pleasant Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>37,200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mineola Mfg Co.</td>
<td>40,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North State Bobbin Co.</td>
<td>3,050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Odell Hardware Co.</td>
<td>49,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oakdale Cotton Mills</td>
<td>50,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Cotton Co.</td>
<td>5,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pomona Terra Cotta Co.</td>
<td>25,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proximity Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>150,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Shuttle Works</td>
<td>5,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Table Co.</td>
<td>12,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revolution Cotton Mills</td>
<td>300,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L. Richardson Drug Co.</td>
<td>22,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summerfield Gun Club</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. W. Scott Co.</td>
<td>30,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherwood Bobbin Mfg. Co.</td>
<td>6,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simpson-Shields Shoe Co.</td>
<td>18,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow Lumber Co.</td>
<td>75,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow Basket Co.</td>
<td>3,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Chair Co.</td>
<td>20,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tucker &amp; Irwin</td>
<td>2,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tate Furniture Co.</td>
<td>48,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Company</td>
<td>Value</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tomlinson Chair Co.</td>
<td>9,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanstory Clothing Co.</td>
<td>18,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victor Chair Co.</td>
<td>1,250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West End Land Co.</td>
<td>2,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward Shoe Co.</td>
<td>3,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wakefield Hardware Co.</td>
<td>12,100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welch Furniture Co.</td>
<td>15,000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER X.

HISTORY OF EDUCATION IN GUILFORD COUNTY.

Prior to the Revolutionary War the classical school of Dr. David Caldwell was the centre of educational work in the state and in the south. The early settlers brought with them love of culture. The education of the orphan children was cared for by law and manual training given them.

The old Minute Books of Pleas and Quarter Sessions have many instances of children being bound out to a master, who would give them a certain number of months at school and “to learn them the art and mystery of weaving,” or farming, or coopering, etc., and give them freedom dues, a set of tools and a suit of clothes. The masters agreed “to find them sufficient dyet and lodging and give them learning as the law directs.” One record shows the boy should get “one suit on and off when free” and “learn the art and mystery of a tanner.”

In the Minute Book of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions of 1784, page 82, in the office of the clerk at Greensboro, N. C., is shown that Mary Carnaham, aged ten years, was bound to Andrew Carnaham until she arrive at the age of eighteen years. Her guardian promised then to give her a cow and calf and spinning wheel, also he promised to give her a year’s schooling as soon as possible.

In November, 1784, it is ordered that William Millon, orphan, aged thirteen years the fifteenth of February next, be bound to John McBride until he arrive at the age of twenty-one years, to learn the art of a cooper, and the said John McBride doth here agree to learn or caused to be learned the said apprentice, Wm. Millon, to read, write and cipher as far as the rule of three, before he is free, and at the time of his freedom to give him one good suit of clothes and a set of tools."

Minute book of Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, May, 1799: "Ordered that Abigail Perry, aged eight years, an orphan, be bound to Capt. Patrick Shaw until she arrive at the age of maturity agreeable to law, at and before which time he is to learn her to read the Bible and also the different arts of a spinster and to give her a full suit of clothes, when free, exclusive of her common apparel and also a new flax wheel."
Minute Book, August, 1804, page 300: "Ordered that a child of color, aged six years, named Hannah, free born, be bound to James Dicks until she arrives at the full age of eighteen years. He is to teach her to read and to give her freedom dues."

From Colonial days Guilford County has been foremost in educational work in North Carolina. Presbyterian and Quaker have been alike zealous in the cause. Soon after building homes in the pioneer country, churches and schools were erected. As in the Old Country, Church and State had been united, so in this New Country Religion and Education were at first closely allied. The preacher was most often teacher as well. In 1766 or '67 Dr. David Caldwell established his classical school in Guilford County, at that time the northeastern part of Rowan County, about three miles from the present site of Greensboro. This became the most noted school of the South. For many years "his log cabin college served for North Carolina as an academy, a college, and a theological seminary." An able Presbyterian divine, the Rev. E. B. Currie, says that "Dr. Caldwell, as a teacher, was probably more useful to the church than any one man in the United States."*

"Five of his scholars became governors of different states; many more became members of Congress; and a much greater number became lawyers, judges, physicians and ministers of the gospel. It would have been a credit to any man to have been the instructor of such men as Judge Murphy, Judge McCoy, John M. Morehead and others."

The most illustrious names in the educational history of North Carolina are the names of David Caldwell, from 1766 to 1824; Dr. Calvin Henderson Wiley, from 1840; and Dr. Charles D. McIver in later years, upon whom the sacred mantle has descended.

DR. DAVID CALDWELL.

David Caldwell, the son of a Scotch-Irish farmer, was born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, March the twenty-second,

* See the Hist of Education in N. C., by Charles Lee Smith, page 27.
1725. After receiving the rudiments of an education, he began life as a carpenter, working at this trade until his twenty-sixth year. Deciding to become a minister, his first steps were to obtain a classical education. For some time he studied in eastern Pennsylvania at the school of Rev. Robert Smith, the father of John B. Smith, president of Hampden-Sydney College, and of Rev. Samuel Stanhope Smith, D. D., at one time president of Princeton College. Before entering college David Caldwell taught school one or more years.

At the time he entered Princeton, "candidates for admission into the lowest class must be capable of composing grammatical Latin, translating Virgil, Cicero's Orations, and the four Evangelists in Greek."

His biographer, Dr. Caruthers, relates that: "An elderly gentleman of good standing in one of Dr. Caldwell's congregations stated to me * * * that when a young man Dr. Caldwell was spending a night at his father's one summer about harvest, and while they were all sitting out in the open air after supper * * * Dr. Caldwell observed that, so far as his own experience had gone, there was nothing unwholesome in the night air; for while he was in college, he usually studied in it and slept in it, during the warm weather, as it was his practice to study at a table by the window, with the sash raised, until a late hour, then cross his arms on the table, lay his head down and sleep there until morning. This was not very far behind the most inveterate students of the seventeenth century, * * * and a man who had strength of constitution to pursue such a course of application, though of moderate abilities, could hardly fail to become a scholar." See Caruther's Caldwell, page 20.

In 1761 he graduated at Princeton. For a year he taught at Cape May, then took a graduate course and acted as tutor in languages as well at Princeton.

At a meeting of the Presbytery held at Princeton, 1762, David Caldwell was received as a candidate for the ministry. In 1763 he was licensed to preach; in 1764 he labored as a missionary in North Carolina, returning to New Jersey in 1765, being ordained to the full work of the ministry, he immediately returned to North Carolina, where he labored as missionary, until March 3, 1768, he was installed as pastor of the Buffalo and Alamance congregations, of Guilford County.

Dr. Caldwell was one of the first Presbyterian ministers to
make the state his permanent home. His history is identified with the religious and educational history of the state more than is that of any other one man of the eighteenth century.

Dr. Caldwell was one of the first Presbyterian ministers to make the State his permanent home. His history is identified with the religious and educational history of the State more than is that of any other one man of the eighteenth century.

In 1766 he married the daughter of the Rev. Alexander Craighead, and as the salary from his churches was not sufficient for the support of a family, it became necessary for him to increase his fortune. He established the first institution for the higher education that achieved more than local fame. The average attendance of students was from fifty to sixty, a large number for the time and the country. The school was not interrupted by the war until 1781, the students being in the American army. The number was small until peace.

Judge Archibald D. Murphy, in an address before the literary societies of the University of North Carolina in 1827, referring to the facilities for higher education before the opening of the University in 1795, said: "That the most prominent and useful of these schools was that of Dr. David Caldwell, of Guilford County. The usefulness of Dr. Caldwell to North Carolina will never be sufficiently appreciated. The facilities of the school were limited. His students were supplied with a few Greek and Latin classics. The students had no books on history or miscellaneous literature. There were indeed very few books in the State, except in the libraries of lawyers who lived in the commercial towns." "I well remember that after completing my course of studies under Dr. Caldwell I spent nearly two years without finding any books to read, except on theological subjects.

* * * Few of Dr. Caldwell's students had better opportunities of getting books than myself. At this day, 1827, when libraries are established in all our towns, when every man has a collection of books, it is difficult to conceive the inconveniences under which young men labored thirty or forty years ago."

During the Revolution, Dr. Caldwell was in the prime of manhood and his service to the state was of great value. Hated alike by Tories and British, he was driven from home and to escape his enemies was forced to spend many nights in the forest. His library and many valuable papers which he had prepared were destroyed. They tried to seduce him with British gold, but
neither persecution nor money could shake his loyalty to the cause of America. "Dr. Caldwell was a member of the State Convention of 1776, which drew up the 'Bill of Rights' and framed the Constitution. He was a member of the convention to consider the Constitution of the United States, in 1778, where he took a decided stand as an advocate of states' rights." When the University of North Carolina was erected he was urged to accept the presidency. In 1810 the institution conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Divinity.

Dr. Caldwell died the twenty-fifth of August, 1824. It is said that "time-worn veterans in the service of their country, men who have stood firm against the intrigues of ambition, who have fought the battles of freedom and maintained the rights of the people in the halls of our National Legislature, year after year, until they had grown gray in the service, have been known to shed tears at the mention of his name, when passing in public conveyance by the place where his remains lie buried, and by the church" in which they had heard him preach. (Caruthers' Caldwell, p. 36.)

The work of Dr. Caldwell had carried the educational development near the beginning of Dr. C. H. Wiley's work for the state. Now let us go back to bring forward another thread in the educational growth in this County. During the last decades of the eighteenth century Richard Mendenhall was demonstrating Quaker patriotism by teaching at night for sixteen years in his store at Jamestown, furnishing books and tuition free of charge. Young men, old men and boys, busy struggling with the problem of existence, were taught the rudiments of education. Richard Mendenhall, himself a classical and mathematical scholar of ability, inspired a love of culture. A monthly paper, The Public School Journal, published by him, was probably the first paper in the South in the interest of education.

From 1820 to 1830 George C. Mendenhall was the most prominent man in this section of the state—lawyer, farmer, wealthy slave-owner and teacher. On his farm the negroes were
trained as special workmen; carpentry, harnessmaking, shoemaking, tailoring, cooking, agriculture, reached a high state of perfection. The problem of the education of the negro was solved.

"Tellmont," the law school of George C. Mendenhall (for white students), was situated on a beautiful knoll on his farm at Jamestown. Long cedar avenues leading up to it were terraced and the grounds rendered otherwise attractive. Some of the State's eminent lawyers here received instruction for their lifework, Judge Dick, Judge Armfield, Mr. Simmons of Montgomery County, and others.

About 1830 Horace Cannon taught in "the little brick school house" at New Garden. His school was largely attended. He gave instruction in philosophy and Brown's English Grammar. (His son, Joseph G. Cannon, is a leading Republican in Congress from Illinois.)

In 1833 a classical school for males was founded as Greensboro by the Orange Presbytery, called Caldwell Institute. Rev. Dr. Alexander Wilson, a man of high scholarship from Ireland, became principal, with Rev. Silas C. Lindsay as assistant. After two years Rev. John A. Gretter was added to the faculty. In 1844 Prof. Ralph H. Graves succeeded him.

About this time the school was moved from Greensboro to Hillsboro, N. C. The Greensboro High School was chartered to take its place, with John M. Morehead, John M. Dick, John A. Gilmer and others as trustees. Its principal, Rev. Dr. Eli W. Caruthers, was, like Dr. David Caldwell, a graduate of Princeton, and the pastor of Buffalo and Alamance churches. He wrote a life of Dr. Caldwell and history of the "Old North State," valuable contributions to the North Carolina literature. In no small way did he serve the people of the state. A classical school at Old Alamance church was taught by him.

The decade from 1830 to 1840 in North Carolina was full of effort and enthusiasm for education. In this period Baptists, Methodists, Presbyterians and Friends each resolved that educa-
tion was the question of paramount importance, and the denominational colleges of the State were founded; Wake Forest, in 1832; Trinity College, in 1838; Davidson College, in 1836; New Garden Boarding School, in 1837; Greensboro Female College, in 1837. Of these five denominational colleges in the state, two were in Guilford County—New Garden Boarding School and Greensboro Female College. New Garden Boarding School became, in 1888,

**Guilford College.**

Six miles west of Greensboro, on a beautiful, undulating plateau, is located Guilford College, or New Garden Boarding School of Friends. For a hundred years the Yearly Meeting, the highest authority of the Society of Friends in the State, was held here. (Since 1881, High Point has been the seat of that assembly.)

Guilford College had its origin in a deep religious concern for the education of the members of the North Carolina Yearly Meeting and for the promotion of the Society of Friends. Nothing less powerful than religion could have sustained the worthy men and women in their struggle against poverty and indifference for the establishment and maintenance of this school for their own children and for future generations. Steps preliminary to its erection were taken at the Yearly Meeting of 1830. Subordinate meetings were asked to report the following year upon the character of the schools attended by the children of Friends, of Friends' children of school age, and the number of these not in school. The subordinate meetings reported that: “There is not a school in the limits of the Yearly Meeting under the care of a committee either of monthly or preparative meetings. The teachers of Friends' children are mostly not members of the Society and the schools are in a mixed state; which brought the Meeting under exercise for a better plan of education, and Dougan Clark, Jeremiah Hubbard, Nathan Mendenhall, Joshua Stanley and David White were appointed to prepare an address to the subordinate meetings on the subject of schools.”
That address contained the following high estimate which Friends have in regard to education: "We believe that the Christian and literary education of our children, consistent with the simplicity of our profession, is a subject of very deep interest, if not of paramount importance, in supporting the various testimonies that we profess to bear to the world, and even the very existence and continuance of the Society."

A committee was appointed to receive subscriptions for the establishment of a boarding school, and $370.55 was received that year. Another committee was appointed later to digest a plan relative to buying a farm on which to locate the school. In 1832 $1200 was subscribed, and a plan of operation was proposed. This plan was that a small farm be bought, buildings erected for the accommodation of fifty boarding pupils. The institution should be near a meeting house, "somewhere within the limits of New Garden, Deep River, Western, or Southern Quarterly Meetings." The farm was not to be located on a public road, it was to be provided with an orchard to furnish fruit for the students, and a pasture for cattle for the convenience of the institution; the farm was to be in a healthful neighborhood and watered by a constantly running stream. The farm, the orchard, the dairy, the running brooks and the healthful environment have always been marked features of this school.

A committee, appointed by the Yearly Meeting, consisting of two men and two women from each of the Quarterly Meetings, decided upon the location, appointed the superintendent and teachers. This was probably the first time it was ever seriously proposed to appoint women for such duties in North Carolina.

Each monthly meeting within the limits of the Yearly Meeting was to select one man or woman who would be willing, when sufficiently educated, to teach in the primary or monthly meeting schools. These were to be educated at the expense of the monthly meeting, or from the general fund of the Yearly Meeting, if the parent or guardian were unable to pay.
In 1833 the school was located at New Garden. A charter from the General Assembly was obtained through George C. Mendenhall, that year a member of the Senate of North Carolina. In 1834 Elihu Coûtlin donated a tract of seventy acres of land, adjacent to that first bought. Interest in the school was not confined to the North Carolina Yearly Meeting. Interest in education was the chord of vibration between North Carolina Friends and those of England, Philadelphia and elsewhere. In 1834 English Friends had given $2000 for buildings; in 1837 Joseph John Gurney, of England, gave $500, one-half of which was to be used as the trustees saw fit, the other half in aiding the children of Friends unable to meet the expenses of their education. Through the gifts of English Friends "early provision was made to defray the expenses, wholly or in part, of ten children at the school. This assistance was given for several years at a period in the history of the school when, but for this aid, "the attendance would have been discouragingly small." George Howland, of New England Yearly Meeting; Roland Green, of Rhode Island; Francis T. King, a noble philanthropist of Baltimore; New York Yearly Meeting, Philadelphia Friends and others have given large contributions. At present the school is well endowed.

"Of the members of North Carolina Yearly Meeting," said President Hobbs in his address on August 23, 1883, before a students' reunion, "no one, perhaps, exerted a greater influence for the school at home and abroad than Nathan Hunt. An eminent minister of the gospel, he used his extraordinary eloquence to aid the effort which was being made for the establishment of a higher institution of learning."

Destined not to close its doors though Civil War raged wild, and the slavery question drove many from this high and quiet place, though Poverty howled about it like a hungry wolf, New Garden Boarding School was opened 1st of August, 1837. Fifty students were in attendance the first day—twenty-five boys and twenty-five girls—second in the United States in regard to co-education, Oberlin College being first in that respect.
Dougan and Asenath Clark, two well-known and accomplished Friends, were the first superintendents. The first teachers were Jonathan L. Slocum, of Providence, R. I., governor of the boys' school; Catherine Cornell, governess of the girls' school; Harriet Peck and Nathan B. Hill.

The various buildings of Guilford College are Founders' Hall, King Hall, named for Francis T. King; Archdale, for Governor John Archdale, our Colonial Quaker Governor; the Y. M. C. A. Hall, and Memorial Hall, built by Messrs. B. N. and J. B. Duke, in memory of their sister, Mary Elizabeth Lyon.

For a decade before the Civil War the school was harrassed by financial matters. In 1860 the sale of the property was proposed. Friends, North and South, rallied to its support. New Garden Boarding School was the only school of its grade in this State to withstand the Civil War without the loss of a day, continued without interruption on a gold basis. Isham Cox was a great friend of the school, helping to relieve it of debt. Jonathan E. Cox, for many years, was interested in disbursing the debt.

**JONATHAN E. COX.**

Born in the County of historic Panquotank, inheriting the equanimity and spiritual life of a Quaker ancestry, Jonathan E. Cox was born twenty-first of January, 1818, the son of a widowed mother. While a boy on the farm he was an industrious worker, and accumulated with his own hands a comfortable living. He had great strength and endurance, his physical manhood he regarded as holy and he was a man in the happy union of constitutional harmony. When he was forty-one years of age he was elected superintendent of New Garden Boarding School and removed with his wife and four children to Guilford County for the purpose of educating his children. Seeing the oncoming cloud of war, he hoped to remove to the Western States. But in two years the Civil War broke upon the South, the darkest day for the Quakers of North Carolina. Jonâthan Cox was determined
to emigrate with his family when men like Francis T. King said to him that in view of the $18,000 debt on the school and the war, the institution would have to be sold, unless Jonathan Cox would take the school upon his own responsibility. A hasty council was held. Nereus Mendenhall, Isham Cox and Jonathan Harris were found willing to stand by the school, and Jonathan Cox assumed the whole responsibility of maintaining the institution.

Jonathan E. Cox did what no other man in North Carolina could do—he preserved a high-grade school during the Civil War without the loss of a day. This was due no less to his business ability than to his tact and smooth temper. With his means he helped many a youth in this State to an education. He gave away his fortune in the support of the school where for fourteen years he was superintendent. For this cause he gave away the best of his life.

In 1888 the school was chartered as Guilford College. Three courses of study are given: Classical, Scientific and Latin-Scientific. The bachelor's degree in Arts and in Science is conferred after a course of four years. Guilford College was the first and only school in the State for many years offering women the advantage of Greek culture and higher mathematics.

Among the best friends of the institution have been the Mendenhall family, the Cox family, Jesse M. Bundy, Dr. Joseph Moore, Francis T. King, Dr. J. C. Thomas, Jeremiah Hubbard and many others.

Representative students of this school are: Dr. A. Marshall Elliott of Johns Hopkins University, Dr. Nereus Mendenhall, Dr. Dougan Clark of Indiana, Judge Blair of California, Mr. B. G. Worth, Captain James N. Williamson, Mr. L. Banks Holt, ex-Lieutenant-Governor Reynolds and others.

LEWIS LYNDON HOBBS.

The first president of New Garden Boarding School after becoming Guilford College, in 1888, was Lewis Lyndon Hobbs.
He was born in Guilford County, the youngest son of Lewis and Phœbe Hobbs. He was prepared for college at New Garden. In 1872 he entered the Freshman class at Haverford College, Pennsylvania. At Haverford he received the degree of Bachelor in Arts, and later, Master in Arts. In 1876 he returned to New Garden Boarding School as Professor of Greek and Mathematics. In 1885 Dr. Joseph Moore, of Indiana, became president of the school, and Prof. Hobbs taught Latin and Greek.

Not only has President Hobbs been president of Guilford College since the trustees secured the charter raising the standard for higher education in the State, but he has also been clerk of the North Carolina Yearly Meeting of Friends. Clerk of this body corresponds to the office of Speaker of the Senate in the Legislature. President Hobbs is most thoroughly conversant with his church, its needs and its members. His work on educational matters, however, has been felt beyond the limits of the Yearly Meeting. After the death of Dr. Nereus Mendenhall he filled the vacancy caused thereby in the County Board of Education: he also was for four years a member of the State Board of Examiners.

President Hobbs is a young man, quiet, unassuming, but a close thinker and an unceasing, effective worker for education, standing among the foremost in North Carolina in the warfare for culture, education, strength and beauty of character.

GREENSBORO FEMALE COLLEGE.

(See "History of Church and Private Schools" by Prof. Raper of the University of North Carolina, pages 202-210.)

The year 1837 marks an epoch in education in Guilford County. Not only was New Garden Boarding School opened for students, but also steps were taken for the erection of Greensboro Female College. The members of the Methodist Episcopal Church sent a petition (See Hist. of Education in N. C. by C. L. Smith, p. 120) to the Virginia Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, asking that a college, under the auspices of the denomination, be established at Greensboro. This year the North
Carolina Conference began its separate existence. Greensboro Female College is of the same age as the Conference. In 1838 the North Carolina Conference secured a charter for the institution from the State Legislature, so this school has the honor of being the first chartered college for women in North Carolina, and with the exception of the Wesleyan Female College at Macon, Georgia, the first south of the Potomac.

The Church bought two hundred and ten acres of land in the western limits of Greensboro, and in the centre of a beautiful park on West Market Street the school was erected. The intelligence and social refinement of the people of Greensboro determined the location. In April, 1846, the College was opened, with Rev. Solomon Lea as its president. His successors have been: Rev. William Albert Micajah Shipp, Rev. Dr. Charles F. Deems, Rev. F. M. Jones, Dr. B. F. Dixon, Dr. B. L. Reid, Dr. Dred Peacock, Mrs. Lucy Roberson.

Among the best friends of the institution have been the great and good Dr. C. F. Deems, J. S. Carr, T. M. Jones, J. A. Odell, Dr. Sidell, Mrs. Susan Mendenhall and Mrs. Ann Bumpass. The alumnae from 1848 to 1863 numbered 191; from 1863 to 1873, 51; from 1873 to 1897, 428. These graduates are to be found all over the South, many in the North and West.

At commencement, 1902, Mrs. Lucy H. Roberson, having been unanimously chosen by the trustees of the College, was inaugurated as president to succeed Dr. Dred Peacock. The alumnae and friends of the institution hailed with enthusiasm President Roberson's inauguration. Woman as president of a college in North Carolina is a new departure, opening a wider field and new incentive to woman's work in behalf of education.

The library of this College is considered the best collection of books and papers on North Carolina history.

EDG EWORTH SEMINARY.

In 1840 Edgeworth Female Seminary was established by Governor Morehead. On a centrally located site he erected a four-
story brick building. Miss Ann Hodge was chosen principal. Among the teachers were Misses Emily Hubbard and Eliza Rose, Misses Nash and Kollock, Rev. Mr. John A. Gretter. Professors Breite and Brandt were instructors in music.

Dr. and Mrs. D. P. Wier succeeded Miss Hodge. After them came Rev. Gilbert Morgan and wife, who introduced the collegiate plan with four classes and preparatory department to train young girls to enter the lowest classes. The expenses for board and tuition were $150: wax-works, $20; shell-work, $20; silk and worsted work, $10. In the first collegiate year were taught Arithmetic, English, Latin, and Greek Grammars; Spelling, analysis and dictionary; Geography, History of United States, Book of Commerce, Mythology, Jewish Antiquities, Watts on the Mead. French, Latin or Greek Languages, with one ornamental branch, and lectures on Self Knowledge and Self Culture. Some of the women of the best intellectual culture of the State have matriculated at Edgeworth, who in their old age were women of marked scholarship. They enjoyed mathematics and even worked problems in Calculus for pleasure. A gold medal for especial excellence through a four years’ course at Edgeworth Seminary is preserved at the State Normal College, a relic of the thorough education of young women in Guilford County before the days of railroads.

In 1850 Prof. Richard Sterling succeeded Mr. Morgan at Edgeworth Seminary. The school was closed in 1862 by reason of the War. In 1868 Rev. J. M. M. Caldwell, grandson of Dr. David Caldwell, conducted Edgeworth Seminary until 1871, when Edgeworth died and passed into history.

NORMAL SCHOOL AT HIGH POINT.

In 1880 Major William Bingham Lynch founded an excellent School at High Point. A brick house was provided, 100 feet long by 47 feet wide, four stories, capable of accommodating 125 boarding pupils. It was destroyed by the War.

Note: For much of the above information see Educational Report for North Carolina, by C. H. Mebane, for 1896-'97-'98.
In 1880 Major William Bingham Lynch founded an excellent military school at High Point, but it soon closed.

The Common School System of North Carolina went into operation in 1840 with the administration of Governor John M. Morehead, who was much interested in educational development. This was the era of internal improvements. Dr. Nereus Mendenhall, a Guilford man, was also one of the architects of our public school system. But Dr. C. H. Wiley was the main spirit and became the first Superintendent of Public Instruction in North Carolina.

Dr. Wiley was born in the neighborhood of old Alamance Church. The Rankin and Wharton families of Guilford County are his relatives. Dr. Calvin H. Wiley was a Presbyterian minister, statesman and educator. The present system of public education in this State was organized by his efforts. Before the days of railroads he visited every county in the State from sea to mountains in the interest of schools. The First Annual Report of the General Superintendent of Common Schools of North Carolina, by Calvin Henderson Wiley (the year 1854, page 8), states these facts: The Common School System went into operation in 1840. The Literary Board was made the chief executive head until 1854, from which Board not a single report or an official statistic appeared.

The whole income of the public schools of the United States, in 1850, aside from that raised by taxation or donations, was two millions, five hundred thousand dollars. The income of the Public Fund of North Carolina, aside from swamp lands and county taxes, was equal to one-twentieth of the whole. The Legislature, by granting of lotteries and corporate privileges, was the only substantial aid to the cause of general instruction. Judge A. D. Murphy, in 1819, made report for education, but it passed soon from public mind.

Dr. Wiley says: "I felt, too,—not a pleasant reflection to a sensitive mind—that while I was spending freely in books, in postage, in travels and
neglecting more profitable sources of revenue, and not saving much of my salary, some were thinking I was growing rich on the public money, and robbing the schools which had lost many thousands for the want of a more efficient organizer, and which contributed to my salary about 50 cents each, or in the ratio of three-fourths of one cent to the child, while I was trying to save twenty times that amount to each on the single small item of books alone."

"Such was the prospect on one side, on the other were tempting pecuniary inducements to resign. Very strong financial considerations had to be sacrificed by my continuance in office. I felt that to resign would at once create confusion and a want of confidence in the system, and that the eyes of many were turned to me in hope while those who elevated me to office had reason to expect my best exertions to the last and under all temptation."

The popular will is represented in the District Committees selected by the people; these Committees chose the teachers, while, at the same time, they are limited in their choice. A County Committee of Examination is appointed to pass on the merits of all teachers, and only those having the certificates of the committee are allowed to draw public monies. A tolerably wide margin is allowed this Committee to discriminate as to the merits of teachers so as to suit all classes. From this method good results are expected. The certificate shows on its face whether the holder takes the lowest or the highest or an intermediate place.

(By R. D. W. Connor, Superintendent Oxford Graded Schools.)

"The work of Calvin H. Wiley was essentially that of an originator and organizer. Beginning with practically nothing except opposition as a foundation, he built up by his own power, often unassisted, a flourishing system of efficient schools. Although the strain of the terrible days following the war broke down the system he had founded, so strongly had he laid the foundation, so well had he builded, so deeply had he instilled into the minds of the people the common school idea, that it proved but a temporary suspension. With the rescue of the State from the hordes which were sucking her life-blood, came the opportunity to redevelop her resources. Far-sighted statesmen and leaders clearly foresaw that the first essential for development was universal education. Upon the apparent ruins of Wiley's system, they founded our present growing, influential public school system, with many of the improvements which Wiley himself would have adopted had he held the helm."
“When Dr. Wiley took charge of the educational interests of the State he clearly perceived two important things, heretofore passed by without notice: first, that before a system of schools could be successfully established the adult population must be educated to believe in public education and to act upon that belief; second, that he must educate, train and equip a full supply of efficient teachers. These two things done, then it would be time to consider the details of the system. He bent all his energies toward accomplishing these ends.”

“He resorted to every conceivable method of reaching the great mass of the people. Personal visits, newspapers, circulars, private and public letters, ringing and eloquent speeches—all were brought to his use in educating the people. He succeeded beyond his fondest hopes. Nothing better emphasizes the success of his labors than the fact that with every nerve strained to meet the demands of war, the people were willing to strain a little further in order to continue the operation of their schools.”

“In the training of a sufficient force of teachers Dr. Wiley adopted as his motto, ‘Scatter judiciously over the State good copies of any good work on education and it will create a revolution.’ He began his work with less than a thousand old-field teachers, whose ideas of teaching were that the teacher must be merely a recitation-hearer and a thrasher of boys. Besides fitting this force to be used in the work he was compelled to furnish a supply of two thousand new ones. His plan for doing this cannot be explained here. It is sufficient to say that after five years of labor he supplied to the State more than three thousand well-equipped, trained, enthusiastic instructors. What a powerful influence this force had on the development of the State it is impossible to estimate, no little part of that quality which made our State ‘First at Bethel; last at Appomattox,’ was due to this trained army of devoted workers. When we think of the work done by Calvin H. Wiley and his splendid school system, it does not seem strange that North Carolina rallied so soon after a destructive war in which she had spent her life-blood freely, and has had such marvelous success in building up her resources. Back of all her wonderful development in other matters as well as in school affairs, lies the solid foundation of Dr. Wiley’s 3,488 schools and his trained force of teachers.”

“Our people are just beginning to awaken to a knowledge of Dr. Wiley’s greatness and of his wonderful work. Our educators have long been working under his influence without knowing it. When they fully realize what his labors have meant in the past to their work, his influence will spread as it ought to do and continue to grow until it pervades the rank and file of all who are interested actively in our material, intellectual and moral welfare.”
“In this great educational campaign now arousing our people to a full sense of their educational duties and responsibilities, it would be a fitting time for the teachers to whom it properly falls to start a movement for the erection of a monument to Dr. Wiley as a testimonial of their recognition and appreciation of his great efforts and results. A resolution looking to this end will probably be introduced in the meeting of the Teachers’ Assembly and it is to be hoped that it will receive the earnest and active support of that body—such a movement would do much for the cause of education by showing to the people that teachers honor their educational heroes and demand the same from others. No North Carolinian better deserves such honor than Calvin H. Wiley, for no man has better served his State.”

In 1853, Guilford County had seventy-two Districts; five thousand, nine hundred and eighty-nine children reported; three thousand, five hundred and forty-five children taught; average time, four and one-half months; average salary, for men, $17.00, for women, $14.00. The number of teachers licensed was fifty-seven males and nineteen females.

Guilford County has at present about ninety public schools for white children and thirty for colored. The salary of teachers and the length of the school years is about the same as it was in 1854.

In May, 1874, Greensboro voted a special tax for the support of its public schools. So much in sympathy with the movement were the people that only eight votes were cast against the tax.

The first graded school in the state was established in Greensboro in 1875. Mr. J. R. Wharton was the first superintendent until elected County Supervisor of Schools. Prof. J. A. Grimsley served the graded schools as superintendent for ten years. His successor is Mr. Edgar D. Broadhurst. The number of children enrolled in the three schools for whites under his supervision exceeds the number of children reported in Guilford County in 1854.

Guilford County is not only the first in the State to establish graded schools in the larger towns but also the first to establish rural graded schools. In the neighborhood of New Garden in
1901 a tax was voted for the New Garden graded schools. At Summerfield and Brown's Summit a similar plan is in progress. In April, 1902, a meeting held in the interest of education at Greensboro donated $8,050, in addition to the tax money, for rural public schools.

The Board of Aldermen and the Chairman of the School Committee of Greensboro were interested in getting a more suitable school building and in 1887 the handsome building on Lindsay Street was completed. In May, 1891, the corporate limits of Greensboro were extended, and in that year graded schools were provided for both white and colored children. In May, 1893, Ashboro Street School was built.

The graded schools enrolled during the first year, 1875, one hundred students. In 1807 there were enrolled 1,096 white children and 452 colored. Ninety-five per cent. of white children between the ages of six and sixteen are in school.

The High Point graded school was established the first Monday in May, 1897, when the citizens of High Point voted $10,000 for the erection of buildings and equipments. It opened the 20th of September, 1897. The following is a brief history of its growth: Its enrollment the first day was 386, which increased during the year to 476. It began the second year with 479 pupils and ended with 562; the third year, with 568 and ended with 598; the fourth year, with 559 and ended with 662; the fifth year with 670, and will end with about 725. The increase the first year was 90 pupils; the second, 83; the third, 30; the fourth, 103; the fifth, 55, and a real increase for the four years of 339.

OAK RIDGE INSTITUTE.

In 1851, Jesse Benbow, Allen Lowery, Dr. John Saunders, Jas. B. Clark, Thomas J. Benbow and Samuel Donnell, of Oak Ridge; Archibald Bevil, of Hillsdale; Wyat Bowman, of High Point, feeling the need for a preparatory school for young men, founded Oak Ridge Institute. By a majority of one, the present
beautiful location was selected. From this knoll, with its majestic oaks, the peaks of the Blue Ridge mountains may be seen. From this knoll as a watershed the Haw River and the Deep River rise and, winding each its separate way, they unite in loving embrace and flow to the sea as our noble Cape Fear River. This is one channel by which the heart of Piedmont Carolina reaches the East. The natural beauty of Oak Ridge is fine, probably the most pleasing in the County of Guilford.

Dr. Saunders was the first chairman of the Board of Trustees; Dr. Charles F. Deems was chairman ex-officio, then president of the Greensboro Female College, a man who did much for education in North Carolina, and became pastor of the Church of Strangers of New York City.

Oak Ridge Institute first opened its doors to students in February, 1852, with Prof. John M. Davis as principal. Fifty students greeted him. Among them were Mr. Rufus Benbow, of Oak Ridge, and Dr. Morris, of Forsyth County. Although students came from North Carolina, Virginia, South Carolina, Mississippi, Louisiana and Texas, the school was not a financial success. At the outbreak of the Civil War the students numbered about one hundred. Hon. John A. Gilmer, Sr., addressed the people of Oak Ridge on the coming storm of war. All but three students volunteered.

In 1866 Prof. O. C. Hamilton, a graduate of Trinity College, was chosen principal. He found the building burned, probably by an incendiary, before reaching his charge. Obstacles did not daunt the courage of Oak Ridge. The new trustees added to the old board were Messrs. W. O. Donnell, J. F. Holt, C. R. Benbow, Charles Case, A. J. Rolling, Thomas Graham, Charles Wilson, J. S. Brown, John King, R. A. Blaylock and Thos. J. Benbow. They erected a new building.

In 1869 Prof. Pendleton King, a graduate of Haverford College, librarian of the State Department at Washington City, was principal of Oak Ridge. After him the school declined until
1875, when Prof. J. A. Holt brought energy to it and the influence of Mark Hopkins, his teacher and friend. In 1879 Prof. M. H. Holt became junior principal. As the school grew year by year, new and more spacious buildings were erected, wood giving place to brick. In 1891 a large, three-story building, containing a V. M. C. A. hall, library, gymnasium and class rooms, was built and christened "Holt Hall."

For twenty years this institution, under the present management, has been giving young men thorough commercial training. It is this training which has made a place for Oak Ridge Institution. This influence is felt in every trade centre in this State. Her graduates are everywhere.

To Professor J. Allen Holt and his brother, Prof. Martin H. Holt, is due the credit of contributing to North Carolina the Rugby of the State. This is a business age; everything seems to turn on the pivot of the dollar, even religion, etiquette, good principles, Death and the Grave have to do with money, the one great basis. Therefore a business education, to know not only the classics but also to understand people in business and how to clinch a bargain is of great importance. With a keen eye Oak Ridge has seen the point of contact between the scholar and the world. Therefore they seek to unite in their students what is best in the old idea of culture together with business ability.

The Holts come of a race remarkable for business capacity. They were born in Alamance County, near the battleground of the Regulators. In Colonial days Michael Holt, their forefather, lived here, a farmer, innkeeper, large land-owner, man of wealth and of affairs in the State. His descendants have made of Alamance County and the State a great manufacturing centre. "Isaac Holt, the son of Michael Holt, married Lettie Scott. Their son, Thomas Scott Holt, married Sallie Foust. She was the niece of George Foust, who married Maria Holt, sister of Isaac Holt. John Foust Holt, of Alamance County, married Louise Williams, of Rockingham County." This is the direct line of descent of the
professors of Oak Ridge, showing who they are and at the same time giving an index of the success of the school.

Prof. J. A. Holt was born in 1852. For many years he has been chairman of the Board of Education of Guilford County. His name was prominently before the people for State Superintendent of Public Instruction at the last convention. He was president of the Teachers' Assembly in 1901.

Prof. M. H. Holt was born in 1855. When a member of the Legislature in 1893 he served as chairman of the Committee on Education. From 1893 to 1897 he was a trustee of the State University. He has been for some time director of the North Carolina School for the Deaf and Dumb, at Morganton. For years he has been on the township board and public school committee. In 1875 and 1878 Professors J. A. and M. H. Holt came to Oak Ridge.

Fifty years ago Oak Ridge Institute was founded. This year, 1902, its year of jubilee is celebrated.

WHITSETT INSTITUTE.

Thirty-eight years ago there was established a school which became later, Whitsett Institute. Located in Southeast Guilford, on a beautiful plateau eight hundred feet high, the institution was built, looking toward the southeast over a beautiful expanse of open country, like a rolling savannah. About the buildings and westward are great oaks of nature's own, a reinforcement against the tumultuous world beyond. The landscape offers philosophic repose and sweet peace. Nature has contributed her advantages luring youth to health, to beauty and to thoughtfulness. Two or three miles away the lonesome whistle of the train blows at Gibsonville, the nearest station. The village of Whitsett without the student is deserted, like an oasis without the songs of birds or merry antics of animals. Nothing there tempts the youth to waste his time. To study is the natural way at Whitsett.

Toward the south is Southern Pines; toward the west is
Asheville. The soil of Whitsett is loam, not red clay. Flowers bloom and the grass grows tall.

Country life reduces the expenses of the student away at school. Courses for business, teaching or college are offered both boy and girl, young men and young women. In 1900 the student body numbered 329, with room for more. Still a beautiful new building is being erected, 80 by 100 feet, furnishing every modern convenience for school work, library, chapel, reading room, society halls, gymnasium and music rooms. At the State Fair, held in Raleigh, this school was awarded two elegant diplomas, one for "Best General Display by School" and another for "Best Commercial Display."

Rev. Brantley York, D. D., "the founder of Trinity College," and Charles H. Mebane, one of North Carolina's best Superintendents of Public Instruction, and of Guilford County by birth, have helped by years of teaching and superintending to build up this institution.

William Thornton Whitsett is a native of Guilford County, North Carolina. He attended the public schools of his native county and was prepared for college by private tutors. He was educated at North Carolina College and the University of North Carolina. He has been president of Whitsett Institute since 1888, is a trustee of the University of North Carolina; member of the Southern Historical Association, Washington, D. C.; secretary of the North Carolina Association of Academies; member of the American Authors' Guild, New York; member of the School Directors of Guilford County; member of the American Academy of Social and Political Science, Philadelphia. For three years he was secretary of the North Carolina Teachers' Assembly.

THE AGRICULTURAL AND MECHANICAL COLLEGE OF GREENSBORO.

The Agricultural and Mechanical College for the Colored Race was established by an act of the General Assembly of North Carolina, ratified 9th of March, 1891. The financial support of
the school is derived from the United States, under an act of Congress known as the "Morrill Act," passed August 20, 1890. The citizens of Greensboro donated twenty-five acres of land and eight thousand dollars to be used in the construction of buildings. In 1893 the General Assembly appropriated ten thousand dollars. Substantial buildings have been erected. They have about two hundred students. Its president is James B. Dudley, A. M. of Shaw University, A. M. of Livingston College, teacher in public schools 1876-1880, principal of Peabody graded school 1880-1896. He is a blessing to his race.

Fully 80 per cent. of the colored people in this State live in the country and subsist on agriculture. The future of the colored race in the South depends upon the ownership of farm lands and their intelligent and skillful treatment by colored farmers. This field is free from competition and race feeling. Owners of large tracts of land now yielding nothing are only too glad to rent them to the skilled farmers who graduate from an agricultural college, and also provide him with stock and implements of husbandry. The young man who leaves this college with honor, a good character and a well-trained mind, who is familiar with science and art relating to his calling in agriculture, mechanics or any of the trades, will not be compelled to canvass the country seeking employment. Capital will be looking for him to place him in charge of land and stocks, to handle machinery and direct unskilled labor. Wherever skilled labor is found among producers, turning the wheels of industry that increase the wealth of the world, there will be found graduates of the Agricultural and Mechanical College.

The reputation of the Agricultural and Mechanical College is extending over wider fields. Immediately following the information that the College had received notice of the awarding of a silver medal on the account of its exhibit at the Paris Exposition, comes information from another remote section, showing the recognition of this institution elsewhere.

"President Pulido, of San Chez, Mira, Philippine Islands,
JONATHAN E. COX.
writes that he intends to have his son enter the 'famous college
of Greensboro' about the first of April. He will make arrange-
ments for his son to remain here until graduation."

Bennett College was opened in the city of Greensboro in
1873 by the Freedmen's Aid and Southern Education Society of
the Methodist Episcopal Church, North, one of forty-six such in-
stitutions founded and sustained by that church. About 1876 the
institution became a boarding school in a large four-story brick
building, and chartered under the laws of North Carolina. It is
situated on the outskirts of Greensboro. Its president is Rev. J. D.
Chavis, a negro man reared in Guilford County. The classics and
mathematics are taught. It is co-educational.

Near Bennett College is the Kent Industrial Home for
Colored Girls, under the support of the Woman's Missionary
Society of the M. E. Church, North, Troy, N. Y., Conference. This Home was dedicated May 2, 1887. Industrial training for
sixteen girls is yearly given. The superintendent is a white woman
from the North, Miss Carrie L. Crowell. They have also a
teacher of sewing and a primary teacher. The building erected
for this home is of brick, neat and convenient. A new and larger
house will be erected soon. Servants from this home are well
recommended.

The State Normal and Industrial College.

When the South began to recuperate after the paralysis of
Civil War and of slavery and her people had a little easy leisure in
which to think, they gave their attention to education. Thought-
fully and with great earnestness a few men in the State studied
the great plan of education, as developed in other lands. They
soon came to the conclusion that teachers should understand their
profession before being allowed to practice, that the minds of chil-
dren were just as sacred as their bodies. The quack physician had
long ago been relegated to the dark corners.

Institutes were held for the training of teachers in the court-
houses in many counties in the State. These institutes were usu-
ally in session for two weeks in July and August. During the
years 1889 and 1890 the Board of Education sent out two men
as Institute conductors to visit every county in the State and hold
in each an institute lasting one week. The two men sent by this
Board were Dr. Chas. D. McLver and Dr. E. A. Alderman. They
aroused a love for learning and a desire for reading and study
among the teachers. Page's "Theory and Practice" and other
books on pedagogics were placed in the hands of teachers, many
of whom had never seen a book on teaching, though they were
"duty-loving and duty-doing men and women."

To quote from the report of Prof. J. Y. Joyner to the Super-
intendent of Public Instruction (See report 1897-98, p. 964), he
says: "To one who, for the past fifteen years, has been engaged in
this educational work, and who, during each year, has mingled
much and talked much, publicly and privately, with all classes of
our people in the interest of public education, there is noticeable a
very marked and hopeful change in their attitude toward the public
schools. This change has come about so gradually that many
whose work has not kept them in touch with the educational
sentiment of the State are not conscious of the extent of it."

Out of these institutes for teachers the feeling grew and there
arose a demand for a State Normal and Industrial College for
the education of young women, giving them thorough training in
the science of teaching, and instead of a few weeks of training in
their profession, to give them four years of instruction at much
less than cost, at prices within their reach.

At the Teachers' Assembly, which was the congregation of
the Teachers' Institutes, the first formal step was taken toward
the establishment of a Normal College. The teachers passed reso-
lutions, in 1886, asking for this institution, and they appointed a
committee to memorialize the General Assembly.

Meanwhile, Dr. Chas. D. McLver, the propelling spirit of the
movement, was studying the system of the education of women.
His determinative wisdom and zeal fought the fight before the
General Assembly for the higher and better education of her women by the State. By his persistent energy and logic the North Carolina State Normal and Industrial College was established in 1891. The time was hastened throughout the whole State by the teachers, the King's Daughters, the Woman's Christian Temperance Union and the Farmer's Alliance. Dr. J. L. M. Curry made a strong appeal for the cause. The citizens of Greensboro gave $30,000 for its location. Mr. R. S. Pullen and Mr. R. T. Gray, of Raleigh, and others donated the land—ten acres. During the ten years of its existence hundreds of young women who could not have gone elsewhere have been sent out into this State and everywhere as most efficient teachers and as cultured women in every walk of life. The course of study has been arranged for meeting the needs of young women in North Carolina and it embraces the Normal Department, the Commercial Department and the Department of Domestic Science.

At the commencement of 1902 of the State Normal and Industrial College at Greensboro, President McIver presented the following report, which embodies the history and the wonderfully successful career of that great school:

"Ten years ago on this hill, then a bleak and barren ten-acre lot—the gift of Mr. R. S. Pullen, Mr. R. T. Gray, Mr. E. P. Wharton and others, with $30,000 voted unanimously by the far-sighted citizens of Greensboro to secure the location of the institution, and with an annual appropriation of $10,000, voted by the General Assembly of 1891 to aid in the employment of a faculty, the State Normal and Industrial College began its work.

"In 1886 the North Carolina Teachers' Assembly, then in session at Black Mountain, passed resolutions asking for the establishment of a normal college and appointed a committee to memorialize the General Assembly. Each succeeding Teachers' Assembly for five years passed similar resolutions and appointed similar committees to present the question to our law makers. In his biennial report to the General Assembly the late Hon. S. M.
Finger, then Superintendent of Public Instruction, urged the importance of establishing the institution. But it was at the session of 1889 that the question really came before the General Assembly for serious consideration for the first time. A committee from the Teachers' Assembly, consisting of Charles D. McIver, chairman; E. G. Harrell, E. P. Moses, E. A. Alderman, Geo. T. Winston, D. Matt. Thompson and Mrs. J. A. McDonald, presented in person and urged the adoption of a bill establishing a training school for teachers, and this bill, in spite of active and intense opposition, passed the Senate by a large majority, and failed in the House by only a few votes. Had this bill become a law the institution would be co-educational.

"Before the meeting of the next General Assembly in January, 1891, Governor Fowle had in his message urged the establishment of the institution. In the meantime, the King's Daughters had petitioned the Legislature to establish an industrial school for girls. The North Carolina Farmers' Alliance, in 1890, at its annual meeting at Asheville, had passed strong resolutions asking the State to aid in the higher education of girls and women of the white race as it was already aiding in the education of white men, negro men and negro women. Hon. J. L. M. Curry, agent of the Peabody Fund, appeared before the General Assembly and made an earnest and powerful plea for the establishment of a normal college, and through him the Peabody Fund has always given substantial aid to this institution.

"By 1891 the North Carolina Teachers' Assembly had decided that it was wise to eliminate the co-educational feature, and instructed its committee to that effect. This committee suggested the establishment of a normal college with industrial features, whereupon the act establishing the State Normal and Industrial College was passed and an annual appropriation made for its maintenance.

FACULTY.

"In choosing the Faculty of the College the Board of Directors has selected those who in their judgment could best carry
out its policies. Neither geographical, nor political, nor denominational influences have decided their selection of teachers.

"The charter Faculty of the College numbered twelve, besides the assistants. Of these twelve, eight—Misses Boddie, Bryant, Fort, Kirkland and Mendenhall, and Messrs. Forney, Brown and McIver—are members of the present faculty. Three other members of the present faculty—Misses Allen, Jamison and Lee—answered to the first roll-call of students in 1892. The college now has a faculty and executive corps numbering thirty-six. Its teachers have come from all sections of the country. Four-fifths of them are Southern people, most of these having received training in both Southern and Northern colleges, and more than one-half of them have been native North Carolinians. It has been a young company of aggressive workers, representing in their training several State Universities, the leading normal colleges of the country, and such institutions as Johns Hopkins, Cornell, Wellesley, Bryn Mawr, Massachusetts Institute of Technology and several European universities. The Governor has recently called Mr. James Y. Joyner, Professor of English in the State Normal and Industrial College, to the State Superintendency.

STUDENTS.

"For the past nine years the average number of students in the college has been about four hundred and twenty-five. This number will not materially change until more dormitory room shall have been provided. The total matriculation for the past ten years has been about 2,200, about 450 of whom have been in the college this year. Of the 1,750 who have left the college, 68 have died, leaving about 1,700. One thousand and five hundred of these have reported to me during the past two months, and more than 66 2-3 per cent. of them have taught school. I have asked each student to give the number of pupils taught by her. The aggregate number reported is, in round numbers, 130,000. It is natural to suppose that some of these children have been taught
at different times by two or more representatives of the college. Deducting, therefore, 30,000 for duplicates, this would mean than 100,000 children have been taught by students.

"As the finances of the institution have justified it the Board of Directors has increased the physical equipment. Beginning in 1892 with dormitory capacity for less than one hundred and fifty boarders, with only fifteen recitation rooms in the college building, including the chapel, the president's office and the physician's office; with a teaching force of fifteen, including assistants, and with an enrollment of two hundred and twenty-three students, the college has steadily developed until at the end of its tenth year it has dormitory accommodations for three hundred boarders, twenty-five recitation rooms and offices in the college building and fourteen rooms in a practice and observation school building, a teaching force and executive corps of thirty-six, and an enrollment of about four hundred and fifty regular students, besides about three hundred pupils in the practice and observation school. Instead of ten acres of land the college now owns one hundred and thirty acres, and instead of five buildings owned and rented it now uses eleven buildings. Instead of looking upon a bleak hill of clay and briars its students enjoy, to some extent, looking upon growing trees and grass and flowers, and, by the generosity of Mr. George Foster Peabody, we have the immediate prospect of a beautiful park, plans for which have already been made.

"Representatives of the college are working in twenty-three of the States of the Union and the District of Columbia. In nearly every leading city from Greensboro to Boston representatives of the State Normal and Industrial College can be found working as teachers, students, stenographers, bookkeepers or trained nurses.

"The State Normal Magazine, a self-supporting publication, has been the work of the faculty and students of this college. The best educational journal ever published in the South and now one of the leading educational journals of the country, was established and managed by our Professor of Pedagogy in connection with
his work here. Several text-books that have received generous recognition throughout the country have been published by members of our faculty. The Audubon Society and the Association of North Carolina Women for the Betterment of the Public School Houses of the State are two State organizations which have resulted from the work of the faculty and students of the State Normal and Industrial College.

"This college has given some prestige to North Carolina's name beyond the borders of the State, and has had the good fortune to interest influential people in the educational development of the State which it serves. In the ten years of its existence it has become as strongly entrenched in the regard of the people of North Carolina as if it had an hundred years of history behind it. In this short period it has enrolled 2,500 students, every county in the State has been represented in its matriculates, and ninety per cent of its graduates have taught or are now teaching in the schools of the State. About every year witnesses an addition to the buildings of this institution, made necessary by its increased attendance and its growing usefulness. Only about two months ago the cornerstone was laid for the Curry Building, a practice and observation school, and a new Alumni Building is to be erected during the coming year.

BENEFACTORS.

"This report would not be complete without some reference to the special benefactors of the institution.

"Within the past two years Mr. George Foster Peabody, of New York, donated $11,000 to the State Normal and Industrial College; $5,000 of this is to be used for developing the Peabody Park, named for the great philanthropist, George Peabody, who in 1867 gave to the public schools of the South $3,000,000.

"The Students' Building is a gift to the college which means more than any single donation of money. It represents the affection and loyalty of its daughters and those whom they have been
able to interest in their Alma Mater. The gift of $1,000 from Mr. and Mrs. T. B. Bailey, who lost their only two children while students at this college, was made as a subscription to the Students’ Building. Mr. and Mrs. Bailey have also established a permanent scholarship to be known as ‘The Sarah and Evelyn Bailey Scholarship.’

‘Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Buxton in 1893 established the ‘Jarvis Buxton Loan Fund’ of $100 in memory of their little son. Soon after this Mr. and Mrs. Josephus Daniels established the ‘Adelaide Worth Daniels Loan Fund’ of $100 in memory of their little daughter. These funds, while small, have aided in the education of several students. In 1896 General and Mrs. Julian S. Carr established the ‘Lida Carr Fellowship Fund,’ the income of which is $200 a year. This has made it possible for from two to four people to remain in college each year since that time, who could not otherwise have done so. Much help along this line has been provided by the two literary societies, by the Alumnae Association, and by the Woman’s Education Club. Charles Broadway Rouss, of New York, gave one hundred dollars to be used as a loan fund to the daughter of a Confederate soldier.

‘The State wants this institution to be good enough for any of its citizens, and the expenses low enough for all. The purpose for which the institution was created is clearly stated in section 5 of the act establishing it. It is as follows:

‘Section 5. The objects of this institution shall be (1) to give to young women such education as shall fit them for teaching; (2) to give instruction to young women in drawing, telegraphy, typewriting, stenography and such other industrial arts as may be suitable to their sex and conducive to their support and usefulness. Tuition shall be free to those who signify their intention to teach, upon such conditions as may be prescribed by the Board of Directors.’

‘It is the general purpose of the institution to give such education as will add to the efficiency of the average woman’s work,
whatever may be her field of labor. To that end there are three distinct departments in the course of study: the Normal Department, the Domestic Science Department, the Commercial Department."

It is well to close this chapter with a few facts relating to the Southern Education Board, of which Dr. Chas. D. McIver is secretary, having the oversight of the work of this Board in North Carolina.

The Southern Education Board consists of twelve members. They are Robert C. Ogden, president; George Foster Peabody, treasurer; Charles D. McIver, secretary; E. A. Alderman, W. H. Baldwin, Jr., Wallace Buttrick, J. L. M. Curry, Charles W. Dabney, H. B. Frissell, H. H. Hanna, W. H. Page and Albert Shaw. The Board was created and organized last November in accordance with the platform and resolutions adopted at the fourth annual meeting of the Southern Educational Conference at Winston-Salem a year ago, April 1901. The work undertaken by this Board is that of agitation and stimulation of all efforts toward universal education in the Southern States. It does not make any gifts to any educational institutions whatever. It has sufficient funds to aid in a campaign for local taxation and for the betterment of public school facilities in several of the Southern States.

So far its chief work has been done in Virginia, North Carolina and Louisiana. It began to arrange for continuous campaigns in these States in January. It has also done some work in the State of Georgia, and is planning to aid in public educational campaigns in South Carolina, Alabama and Mississippi.

All the campaign work of the Southern Education Board is under the immediate direction of the Southern members of the Southern Education Board. The field work is in charge of three district directors, Doctors Alderman, Frissell and McIver. Dr. Charles W. Dabney is Director of the Bureau of Investigation and Publication. His chief assistant is Professor P. P. Claxton, and he is also aided by Professor J. D. Eggleston and an efficient corps
of clerks. Rev. Edgar Gardner Murphy, of Montgomery, Ala., is the executive secretary and personal representative of President Robert C. Ogden, wherever his services may be needed, whether in New York or in visiting the various offices in the South.

Dr. F. S. Dickerman and Dr. Booker T. Washington are doing special work for the board as field agents, the latter being the special adviser in regard to educational matters relating to the colored race.

Hon. J. L. M. Curry and Messrs. Alderman, Dabney, Frissel and McIver constitute the general campaign committee, and have direction of all the work of the Southern Education Board.

The plan and work of the Southern Education Board is merely an extension of the campaign work that has been done for many years in the towns and cities of the Southern States by the Peabody Board under the guidance of the General Agent, Dr. J. L. M. Curry.

Many of these men and those composing the Southern Education Board are Southern people; some of them born here, and some having resided here for several years. Having seen the heavy load we are carrying, especially in maintaining a double system of public schools for two races, and recognizing the necessity for continuing this double system, they would like to aid us in carrying that burden, exactly as the Peabody Fund aided nearly every town and city in North Carolina to carry its burden when the latter were establishing their graded schools.

The General Education Board, with headquarters in New York, is composed of ten men, five of whom have lived in the South. Wm. H. Baldwin, Jr., chairman; George Foster Peabody, treasurer; Wallace Buttrick, secretary and executive officer; J. L. M. Curry, Frederick T. Gates, Daniel C. Gilman, Morris K. Jesup, Robert C. Ogden, Walter H. Page and Albert Shaw compose this board. All except Messrs. Gates, Gilman and Jesup are also members of the Southern Education Board. Dr. Curry and Dr. Gilman are members of the Peabody Board and the Slater Board, and
Messrs. Baldwin and George Foster Peabody are members of the Slater Board. The General Education Board will make an effort to co-operate with the Peabody, the Slater Board and the Southern Education Board so as to aid in Southern education, and to prevent duplication of effort.

The underlying principle of the Association is the recognition of the fact that the people of the Southern States are earnestly engaged in the promotion of public education, and that in this effort they should receive generous aid; and to this end, and in pursuance of the following named and kindred objects, the Association will seek gifts, large and small, from those in sympathy with its plans. It is the purpose of the Board:

1. To promote education within the United States of America, without distinction of race, sex or creed.
2. To develop the public school system, especially in rural districts.
3. To develop the principle of self-help by urging increased local taxation, local contributions, or by other means.
4. To further the establishment of training schools for teachers, especially those designed to educate teachers of industrial and manual training.
5. To co-operate with other organizations interested in educational work, and to simplify and make effective the general work of education, avoiding unnecessary duplication.
6. To aid in the maintenance and improvement of educational institutions already established.
7. To collect full information and statistics in respect to educational matters in the districts covered by the operation of the Board, which shall be kept at a general office.
8. To furnish the public with information, suggestions and counsel, and for this purpose to act somewhat as a clearing-house for educational statistics and data to be collated by the Board.
9. To educate public opinion in all matters pertaining to the general cause of education by publication of reports through the daily press and by other means.
10. To promote by all suitable means every form of valuable educational work.

Wallace Butterick,
Secretary Executive Office.

116 Nassau St., New York, N. Y., May 31, 1902.

A few weeks ago Greensboro, N. C., raised $4,000 for the public schools of Guilford County. This amount will be duplicated
by the General Education Board, the only condition attached being a special tax levy for schools in each district that receives any of the money raised.

"The educational awakening is now on in full force. We are at last realizing that universal education is a necessity for our people, and also that in our higher institutions of learning we must produce the best scholarship and culture. Libraries, laboratories and great teachers must give scholarship a chance."—Prof. Mimms, of Trinity College.

The Outlook, May 17, 1902, has this to say in regard to Southern education: "North Carolina is one of the leading States in this new movement. * * * The first gift of the National Board was one of $4,000 to the public schools in Guilford County, and that gift was made contingent upon the raising of an equal sum by the citizens of the vicinity."

This is a real movement of reconstruction.

Fifty years from the present the historians will say that Dr. Charles W. Dabney, of the University of Tennessee, was in his day the great educational statesman of the South. They will probably say that he, more than any other, brought learning from the heights of theology and law to the fruitful, pleasant valleys of how to do things. Manual training, agriculture, school gardening he encouraged. He presented the greatest need of the South before the thoughtful men of the Southern Education Board, so that they saw the situation. Dr. Dabney brought about self-realization in the South. He focussed all eyes on the remedy of weakness. In science, in art, in literature, his work has been of creative service. "Everything in the South," said he, "waits on general education."

He organized the Summer School of the South, and gave the teachers there assembled charge of this individual, resourceful development. Recognized leaders of thought and great teachers came and all were inspired by a new hope. Dr. G. Stanley Hall, the distinguished philosopher, said in regard to the Summer School of the South:
DR. M. IVER,
PRESIDENT OF THE STATE NORMAL COLLEGE,
THE LUTHER OF NORTH CAROLINA EDUCATION.
"It is the biggest one in the world. In numbers and interest it has never been surpassed. From what observation I have been able to give the class work, the character of the work being done is of the best. I think that the greatest impression made upon me, next to the number, is the social quality of the students. You have the advantage over us in the North by far, in the high character, socially, of the ladies, especially, who are the teachers in the schools. Most of our teachers are from the lower walks of life, while yours are from the best. This means more than you can possibly appreciate. This school is sure to have a tremendous influence upon Southern civilization."
CHAPTER XI.

HISTORY OF CHURCHES IN GUILFORD COUNTY.

Guilford has been a county of many religious sects, of churches and of ministers. However these people may differ in regard to other beliefs and manners, they all agree in the doctrine of Puritanism. To deviate from the Puritan standard to them is sin. The rigidity of Friends concerning outward show, and the will power of the Presbyterians relating to duty, have each the essence of Puritanism in them.

The Presbyterian Church, the Society of Friends, the German Reformed and Lutheran Churches, the Methodist Episcopal Church, the Methodist Protestant Church, the Episcopal Church, the Baptist Church and the Roman Catholic Church have had each a share in the moral and religious tone of this section of the State. In regard to time, influence and number, the Presbyterians and Friends are first. The work of the Society of Friends in this County relating to slavery and to the settling up of the West has touched our national life. The Presbyterians of Guilford have been soldiers and architects of state.

THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

The Presbyterian Church is and has been since its organization here a strong and most influential denomination in North Carolina. Her ministers have been men remarkable for allegiance to duty and for leading men. The true worth of many men is largely brought out by the shepherd of the people. Dr. David Caldwell, Dr. Eli W. Caruthers, Dr. Calvin Henderson Wiley, Dr. Jacob Henry Smith and his son, Dr. Egbert W. Smith, have had an influence for good in North Carolina equaled probably by
no other body of five men. In statecraft, literature, education and the development of character as well as in the building up of the church, they have shed an influence of light and glory from the beginning of the history of Piedmont North Carolina.

In 1753 the Nottingham Company, from Pennsylvania, bought 21,120 acres of land on the waters of the North Buffalo and Reedy Fork. Dr. Eli W. Caruthers, in his Life of David Caldwell, pages 24 and 93, says that when these people were making their arrangements to change their residence, which was about the time David Caldwell commenced his education, or soon after, they made a conditional agreement with him that when he obtained license to preach he would come and be their pastor. From 1745 to 1758 the two Synods of Philadelphia and New York appointed missionaries to North Carolina. Book seven in the Register of Deeds office at Salisbury, N. C., contains the indenture to the Synods of Philadelphia and New York for a tract of land on the Buffalo Creek for the use of a church, and "to that use forever, including meeting house and study house."

In the life of the Presbyterian Church not only, but in educational work also, perhaps no name stands above that of David Caldwell. In the spring of 1765 he was appointed by the Synod of New York and Pennsylvania to labor at least one year as a missionary in North Carolina. He settled near the present site of Greensboro. In this pioneer settlement he was pastor of both Buffalo and Alamance churches, a practicing physician, and teacher of what was for many years the largest school in North Carolina. He was a good farmer and had much to do with affairs of state. Marked intellectual vigor and physical energy characterized his work in North Carolina.

Buffalo Church, two miles or more north of Greensboro, was organized five or six years before Dr. Caldwell came; and Alamance church soon after, or when he was here as a licentiate, in
1764. His installation as pastor took place according to appointment of Presbytery at Buffalo, March 3, 1768. In the graveyard at Buffalo he is buried and his stone bears this inscription:

"Sacred to the memory of Rev. David Caldwell, D. D. Graduated at Princeton College, N. J., removed to North Carolina at a period not exactly known. Organized the churches of Buffalo and Alamance, over which he has faithfully sustained the office of pastor for more than sixty years. He departed this life August 28, 1824, aged near one hundred years."

The tablets and headstones in the old graveyard at Buffalo reveal the last repose of many brave Revolutionary soldiers. The Gillespies, the Donnells and Rankins there buried fought for the cause of American liberty.

"In memory of Col. Daniel Gillespie, born in Frederick Co., Va., October, 1743. Son of pious and worthy parents, endowed by nature with a mind above ordinary grade, with a strong love of liberty and great decision of character, though without the advantages of a liberal education, he will nevertheless be ranked by a grateful posterity among the noble band of patriots whose skill and valor in the field of battle during the struggle of national independence, and whose wisdom and integrity in the council chamber where the principles were discussed and the platforms constructed of the happiest government on earth. Having through a long life discharged the duties of husband, father, soldier, statesman, citizen, with uncommon fidelity, he died in a good old age, January, 1829."

Alamance church, a few miles east of Greensboro, is the second oldest Presbyterian church in Guilford County. William Cusach gave the land for the church, of which it may be said that prayer was its cornerstone. On a day appointed the people, with their axes, came together. Andrew Finley proposed that they should kneel in prayer for Divine blessing on their undertaking on this consecrated ground. The band of workmen offered solemn supplication to God for the upbuilding of this church in their pioneer country. Soon a log house was built for worship. Henry Patillo, a missionary sent out by the Synod of New York, was present at its organization.

The people of Alamance Church were of the New Light
faith, or believers of the revival doctrine of George Whitfield. Those of Buffalo were conservative Presbyterians. When these classes were formed into one pastorate by Dr. Caldwell, an anti-Whitfieldian, but a man of great piety and prudence, there was a blending of the better elements of both sides and a quiet resistance to extreme tendencies either way and a development of an active, conservative, religious life. In 1791 a great revival, extending through several counties, was felt at Alamance. In 1799 new names appear on the list of Orange Presbytery as ordained in the year 1797 or '98. These were Guilford County men: William T. Thomas, William Paisley, John Gillespie, Samuel McAdoo and Robert Tate. See Dr. Wiley's Address on Alamance Church.

Among the early members of Alamance Church was John Thom, who lived about two and one-half miles from Alamance Church. He came from Maryland. Other members were David, William and John McAdoo, Abram and Samuel Leckey. A subscription list of August 23, 1800, shows that Marshall McLean, Robert Shaw, Andrew McGee, David Wiley and William Wiley were trustees of Alamance Church.

In 1813 the Synod of the Carolinas was divided into the Synods of North Carolina and of South Carolina. In that year the North Carolina Synod held its first meeting at Alamance Church.

In 1825 Sabbath School was established at Alamance Church. Master John Finley was its first superintendent. The school was held all day Sunday, with an intermission for dinner. The "A, B, C Card," the "Blue-backed Speller," the Bible and the Shorter Catechism were the text-books used.

In 1829 a revival meeting came, and for days and nights the tents, the church and all the woods resounded with prayer and religion was the absorbing theme. In 1830 there were added to the church one hundred and twenty members.

Dr. Eli W. Caruthers succeeded David Caldwell as pastor of both Alamance and Buffalo churches. His life of David Caldwell,
and his histories of the Old North State during the period of the Revolution are foundation stones in North Carolina history.

The Presbyterian Church at Greensboro was organized on the third of October, 1824. Rev. John Witherspoon, of Hillsboro, N. C., presided over the meeting and the church was organized with twelve members—two male members, six female members and four negro slaves. Wm. R. D. Lindsay, Justin Field, Mrs. Frances Paisley, Mrs. Ann Mebane, Polly Paisley, Mary Ann Paisley, Elizabeth Caldwell, Mrs. Mary Carson are the names of the original white members; and the names of the servants were Tony, Milly and Tilly, slaves of Rev. Wm. D. Paisley, and Kezia, slave of Robert Carson.

Wm. R. D. Lindsay was unanimously elected to the office of ruling elder. The following persons were elected trustees to attend to the temporal affairs of the church, none of whom, it appears, were at that time communicants: Thomas Caldwell, Robert A. Carson, Dr. John A. Mebane, Christopher Moring, Abraham Geering. In 1831 twenty-six persons were added to the membership—twenty whites and six colored.

In 1832 the first house of worship was built. Jesse H. Lindsay donated the lot for it. Four additional ruling elders were elected: Silas C. Lindsay, Christopher Moring, Wm. H. Cumming, Green D. Jordan. The whole membership that year was thirty-eight—twenty-eight whites and ten colored. Green D. Jordan became a member in 1832 and soon became a ruling elder, and with him Silas C. Lindsay, Christopher Moring, Wm. H. Cumming also became ruling elders. Rev. Wm. D. Paisley was supply, and preached twice a month. In 1833 the Sabbath School was organized, with W. H. Cumming superintendent. In 1839 Wm. D. Rankin became ruling elder. In 1840 Watson W. Wharton, Dr. David C. Mebane, Dr. David C. Weir were ordained ruling elders. On October 23, 1843, a congregational meeting was held, presided over by Rev. John Witherspoon. A unanimous call was extended to the Rev. John A. Gretter, who accepting the call, was
duly ordained and installed as the first pastor, October 13, 1849. Ralph Gorrell and Jesse H. Lindsay were elected ruling elders. Mr. Gretter died July 21, 1853, and Rev. John M. Sherwood acted as supply for a year. July 26, 1854, Rev. J. Jones Smythe was called to the pastorate. Until his arrival, January 1, 1855, Rev. Martin McQueen acted as supply. On the fifth of February, 1859, a call was made for Rev. J. Henry Smith and he came April 20, 1859.

The Civil War had an effect on the Presbyterian Church. In 1868 the colored members withdrew and were organized into a Colored Presbyterian Church. They had sat in the gallery, listened to the same sermons, and partook of the Lord's Supper in the same church with their masters, the sheep of one fold. This had much to do with making the old-time negro the beautiful character that he was. After the War their names were erased from the book of this church. They had their own pastor, officers, Sunday School and about one hundred members.

When Dr. Smith came to the church its membership was one hundred and eighty. In 1887 it numbered three hundred and eighty-five. The present membership is seven hundred. April 29, 1863, Richard Sterling, C. G. Yates, J. I. Scales, L. Swain and John H. Dillard became ruling elders. In 1879 Robert P. Dick, Samuel C. Smith, John A. Gilmer, became ruling elders. In 1882 Robert M. Sloan, Sr., became ruling elder. In 1887, Dr. Smith's son, Egbert W. Smith, was junior pastor, and in December, 1893, he became pastor with his father, being unanimously elected. In 1879, the session of this church, feeling that the growth of the city was tending toward the depot and south of it, took measures to establish a chapel in that section. In 1882, a lot was bought with a view to building a mission chapel.

The Register of Elders of the First Presbyterian Church from October 3, 1824, to March, 1902:

Wm. R. D. Lindsay  Silas C. Lindley
Christopher Moring  Wm. H. Cumming
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Deacon</th>
<th>Deacon</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John A. Gilmer</td>
<td>Robt. M. Sloan, Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt. M. Sloan, Sr.</td>
<td>Dr. Robert F. Robertson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dr. Robert F. Robertson</td>
<td>William S. Moore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Governor Alfred Moore Scales</td>
<td>Jas. T. Carson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas. T. Carson</td>
<td>Lunsford Richardson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lunsford Richardson</td>
<td>J. William Scott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. William Scott</td>
<td>Judge Thomas J. Shaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judge Thomas J. Shaw</td>
<td>Alfred M. Scales</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred M. Scales</td>
<td>Rudolph G. Lea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudolph G. Lea</td>
<td>William C. McLean</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William C. McLean</td>
<td>Dr. Albert R. Wilson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dr. Albert R. Wilson</td>
<td>Lee G. Wharton</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Register of the Deacons of the First Presbyterian Church from November 25, 1849, to March 25, 1900:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Deacon</th>
<th>Deacon</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>James Sloan</td>
<td>Wm. Edmund Bevill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Edmund Bevill</td>
<td>Robt. F. Robertson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt. F. Robertson</td>
<td>Wm. C. McLean</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. C. McLean</td>
<td>Sam'l A. Kerr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam'l A. Kerr</td>
<td>Sample S. Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample S. Brown</td>
<td>Neil Ellington</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neil Ellington</td>
<td>James King Hall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James King Hall</td>
<td>Robert G. Glenn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert G. Glenn</td>
<td>Robert R. King</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert R. King</td>
<td>William E. Allen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William E. Allen</td>
<td>Jesse T. Abbott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse T. Abbott</td>
<td>Edward M. Hendrix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward M. Hendrix</td>
<td>Lee G. Wharton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee G. Wharton</td>
<td>J. Walker Fry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. Walker Fry</td>
<td>Robt. G. Vaughn</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

JACOB HENRY SMITH.

In the history of the Presbyterian Church of North Carolina one character is set reflecting rays of light like a diamond. To his city and his country, to civilization and humanity, his life has

Note: I suppose that from the organization (1824) till Nov, 1849, the elders discharged duties of deacons.

E. W. Smith, (Pastor.)
DR. J. HENRY SMITH,
FOR THIRTY-EIGHT YEARS PASTOR OF
FIRST PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF GREENSBORO.
been a blessing. The best friend on earth is the wise, true pastor. Though dead, yet Dr. Smith lives in the lives of his children and the people of his church.

Rev. Jacob Henry Smith was born in Lexington, Rockbridge County, Virginia, August 13, 1820. He died at his home in Greensboro, N. C., Monday, November 22, 1897. Dr. Smith was the oldest son of Samuel Runckle Smith and Margaret Fuller. His father's parents, Henry Louis Smith and Margaret Runckle, were of German extraction and spoke only the German language.

Jacob Henry Smith at an early age joined the Presbyterian Church of Lexington, Va., then under the pastorate of Dr. George A. Baxter—the church in which Stonewall Jackson was later a deacon. In 1843 he graduated with high distinction from Washington College, now Washington and Lee University. In 1846 he received his certificate from Union Theological Seminary. From 1850 to 1854 he was principal and professor of Latin and Greek in the Samuel Davies Institute, Va. In 1859 he was called to Charlottesville. In June, 1859, he was received by Orange Presbytery and in July installed over the First Presbyterian Church of Greensboro, North Carolina.

In 1861 Dr. Smith submitted a paper before Orange Presbytery on the "Reported Action of the General Assembly in Relation to the Political Crisis in the Country." This was one of the first steps, if not the first, taken toward the organization of the Southern General Assembly.

The Church in Greensboro grew steadily and rapidly and "It became," says Dr. W. W. Moore, "the State's chief nursery of pure and learned lawyers, judges and governors."

Dr. Smith was a man of great natural abilities. He possessed a mind of fine grasp, logical, acute, analytic, broad and just. He had an insatiable love of learning and was indefatigable in acquisition. He was a scholar-student. He was not content alone to study, but he mastered any department of knowledge bearing on his life-work, which meant not only the building up of a church in
regard to numbers and wealth, but the much higher task of making men, developing the highest type of character in its individual members. Tenderness, wisdom, strength and firmness, with the courage of an Isaiah, sympathy and love so blended in him as to make the ideal pastor and teacher of a lifetime.

In 1870 the General Assembly appointed Dr. Smith chairman of the Committee of Education, and in 1888 chairman of the Committee on Foreign Missions. From 1866 he was director of Union Theological Seminary, Va., and for many years President of that Board and a member of the Board of Directors of Davidson College, N. C.

In 1872 Hampden-Sidney College conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Divinity, and in 1877 the University of North Carolina gave him again the same degree. His last public duty in the church was as chairman of the General Assembly’s committee to prepare a program for the celebration of the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the Westminster Assembly.

Dr. Smith was twice married: to Miss Catharine Malvina Miller, who died in 1854; in 1857 to Miss Mary Kelly Watson. His children are: Mrs. L. Richardson, Mrs. R. G. Vaughn; Rev. S. M. Smith, D. D., of the First Presbyterian Church of Columbia, S. C.; Dr. Henry Louis Smith, President of Davidson College; Rev. Egbert W. Smith, D. D., pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Greensboro, N. C.; Dr. C. Alphonso Smith, Professor of the English Language in the University of North Carolina; Rev. Hay Watson Smith, of the Congregational Church, Parkville, N. Y.

A tablet to the memory of Dr. J. Henry Smith in the Presbyterian Church at Greensboro has inscribed on it the following stanza:

Thirty-eight years
Down History’s tide
In the life of this church
Fondly side by side
Pastor and people floated
Gently on,
Loving and loved, in days
That are gone.
The billows of time
Have borne him away,
From the starlit dawn
To the golden day.

A large and handsome building is being erected adjoining the Presbyterian Church for the Sunday School department of church work. It will be a memorial to Dr. J. Henry Smith. The idea and the plan is original with Dr. Egbert W. Smith. The school will be carried on with the best means of education of the present day.

The Presbyterian Church of Guilford County has had three pastors of remarkable power. Dr. David Caldwell and Dr. Eli W. Caruthers in successive ministry labored here for one hundred years, and Dr. J. Henry Smith for thirty-eight years. These men in a large measure contributed to the civilization of North Carolina. They each were men of vital strength of doctrine and their lives would indicate that Presbyterianism is conducive to longevity.

(The data for the sketch of the Presbyterian Church in Greensboro were obtained from a sketch of that church by Dr. J. Henry Smith, now in the possession of Dr. Egbert W. Smith. The data for the history of Alamance Church were obtained from a speech delivered at the Centennial of that church by Dr. C. H. Wiley.)

THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS.

The center of the influence and strength of the Society of Friends in North Carolina has been Guilford County. For a hundred and fifty years their Yearly Meeting has been held in this County, first at New Garden, but of late years at High Point, N. C. Friends had first settled in Pasquotank County, this State, and John Archdall was the good Quaker governor long before. But Friends came among the earliest settlers to this section. There is some record that they chartered or traded with the Catawba
Indians for lands in the beautiful undulating plains of western Guilford. Guilford College, six miles west of Greensboro, is the seat of learning of Friends in the South. This institution was founded, in 1837, as New Garden Boarding School. Friends have always been great advocates and leaders in regard to education. From the first they seemed to have believed in the equal education of the sexes. Their women have responded in the noblest and most intellectual types of character.

The principles of Friends have been laid down by George Fox, whose works are sometimes read fifty or one hundred times by the most consistent Friends. Like the Israelites of old, they have been a "peculiar people." Their opinions in regard to temperance, war and slavery have been very decided. Though not great in regard to number, but, united in fidelity, firm in conviction, believing in the "inner light" and the "written word," their influence has been felt most strong. Their position before and during the Civil War is better imagined than described. The chapter on the slavery question in this book will show some of their principles at work. In 1774 the North Carolina Yearly Meeting of Friends freed their slaves.

Some Friends came to this section from Pennsylvania at the same time the Scotch-Irish and Germans came, having crossed over with William Penn. With this company were the Mendenhalls, Hunts, Ballingers, etc. About a score of years later Friends from New England came. These were the "Nantucketers." Again another company came from eastern North Carolina. See the chapter on the "Settlement."

Friends came here not as hunters and wanderers, but with civilization and the Christian religion. There is a tradition that the first meeting of Friends in the County was held at "Cobbie," or Concord, an old place near Centre Meeting House. It is said that the first Yearly Meeting in western North Carolina was held here. But from New Garden as a centre the other meetings of Friends have been established. New Garden may be called the
mother of the society in Guilford County and also of the society in Indiana, where the Friends constitute the prevailing and influential denomination.

From the Register's book at Salisbury, N. C., it is learned that "on the 10th of October, 1757, Henry Ballinger and Thomas Hunt bought of Richard Williams fifty acres of land for five shillings, for the use, benefit, privilege and convenience of a Meeting house which is already erected upon the above and bears the name New Garden for the Christian people called Quakers to meet in for publick worship of Almighty God, as also the ground to bury their dead in." The place was called New Garden from their home in Pennsylvania, and that in turn from New Garden in England.

In 1751 a meeting for worship was granted Friends at New Garden by Cane Creek Monthly Meeting. For three years the Monthly Meeting circulated between Cane Creek of Orange County and New Garden.

(Dr. Weeks' "Southern Quakers and Slavery" is an exhaustive treatment of the subject of the early church history of Friends.)

Early members of New Garden from Pennsylvania were: Joseph Ogburn, Peter Cox, Abram Elliot, John and Richard Mendenhall and William Reynolds.

New Garden is one of the most historic places in Piedmont North Carolina. The church was used as a hospital for British and American soldiers wounded at the Battle of Guilford Court-house. Two large mounds in the graveyard show the last resting place of some of the bravest of Cornwallis's army.

In 1757, Friends' Meeting House at Centre was established. The meeting was first held in private homes, then a small house was built which was used for both worship and for school. During the Revolutionary War Daniel Worth and James Dix sat at the head of the meeting. Centre is a historic place also for the number of great men who were born there. Three governors of
three States were born almost in a stone's throw of the church. The Nixons, who edit the *Inter-Ocean*, were born here. In the old graveyard are buried members of the Worth family for generations.

Deep River has been one of the strongest Monthly Meetings. In 1758 it was established as a Preparative Meeting. In 1778 it became a Monthly Meeting. In 1818 it was made a Quarterly Meeting. The records of Deep River Monthly Meeting show that migration westward began about 1811 and continued to 1860. Many of its members, Mendenhalls, Hills and others, left their home meeting to live in Indiana, Minnesota, Ohio and elsewhere. Beeson, Clark, Cook, Elliot, Beard, Gardner, Harris, Horney, Ham, Henley, Howell, Hubbard, Hiat, Pike, Pegg, Starbuck and others went to Ohio. Deep River Meeting House is situated on a beautiful high plain sloping in all directions toward the horizon. Mighty oaks are back of the large, almost square, brick building. A large graveyard lies in front, the low stones in the centre of which mark a time in the history of Friends when gravestones were not allowed higher than eighteen inches. Around these are more imposing monuments. However quaint the place may be within this hallowed mould, though gray and sere, romance and beauty and nobility are laid away with some of earth's grim secrets. Diversity and individuality may be safely studied in the congregation of the dead. Deep River is a typical Friends' Meeting.

**WEST MARKET STREET METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.**

The first record of Methodism in Piedmont Carolina is that of 1770, when Andrew Yeargan was appointed to Yadkin Circuit, which embraced Guilford County and was a part of Virginia Conference. Three years later Guilford Circuit was formed and Samuel Dudley and James Gibbons were put in charge of it. In 1800 this Circuit reported five hundred and fifty-one white members and thirty-nine colored. A year later the minutes show that the Circuit was a part of the Salisbury District, and James Douthit
was presiding elder. A list of the pastors of the church from 1800 to the present time is given:

1800, Wm. Atwood; 1801, Josiah Phillips; 1802, John Moose; 1803, Thomas L. Douglas, J. C. Ballew; 1804, Wm. Hubbard, George Dillard; 1805, John Cox, Nathan Weldon; 1806, John Gibbon, Richard Owen; 1807, William Barnes, Chas. Roundtree; 1808, Edmund Henley, J. T. Brockwell; 1809, Chas. Roundtree, John Humphries; 1810, Joel Arrington; 1811, Edward Cannon, Erasmus Stinson; 1812, Ethelbert Drake; 1813, Joel Arrington, John Doyle; 1814, Joel Arrington, Cyrus Christian; 1815, Henry Robertson, Chas. Mosley; 1816, James Hammer, Abraham Frail; 1817, Samuel Garrard, James Smith; 1818, John F. Wright, Archibald Robinson; 1819, Samuel Hunter, Benj. Stephens; 1820, Thomas Howard; 1821, James Reid; 1823, Thacker Muir; 1824, Jesse Lee; 1825, Rufus Wiley; 1826, Thos. Mann, Jacob Hill; 1827, Rufus Wiley, Thomas Mann; 1828, W. N. Abington; 1829, Richard D. Merriweather, Joshua Jaliff; 1830, Peter Doub; 1831, John H. Watson, W. W. Albea, helper; 1832-3, Joshua Bethel. In 1834 the record reads: "Greensboro—Samuel Bryant." In 1835, Robert O. Burton; 1836, B. B. Miles. In 1837 the North Carolina Conference was established by the General Conference. Its first session the following year was held, at which time James Purvis was sent to Greensboro. In 1838 Thomas S. Campbell was pastor; 1839, William Class; 1840, Addison Lea; 1841, Ira T. Wyche; 1843, Benj. M. Williams; 1844-5, S. S. Bryant; 1846, Joel W. Tucker; 1847, Peter Doub, Joseph B. Martin; 1848, Samuel M. Frost; 1849, A. S. Andrews; 1850 James P. Simpson; 1851, James Jamison, S. D. Bumpass; 1852-3, N. H. D. Wilson; 1854-5, W. H. Bobbitt; 1856, Numa F. Reid, Joshua Bethel; 1857-8, L. S. Burkhead; 1859-60, L. L. Hendren; 1861-2, H. T. Hudson; 1863-4, Joel W. Tucker; 1865-8, William Barringer; 1869, A. W. Mangum; 1870-3, J. A. Cunningham; 1874, W. H. Bobbitt; 1875-7, S. D. Adams; 1878-80, D. R. Burton, J. C. Thomas, Supt. in ’79; 1881-4, L. W. Crawford; 1885-8, J. E. Mann; 1889, L. W. Crawford; 1890-94, S. H. Hilliard; 1894, J. H. Weaver; 1897, Dr. Roe; 1900, S. B. Turrentine.

In 1830 the first regular Methodist Church of Greensboro was built, when Rev. Peter Doub was pastor. In 1850-1 a new site was chosen on West Market Street. Again in 1862 the congregation had grown so large as to demand a more commodious building. Another lot was bought on West Market Street, more elevated and nearer the centre of the city. On April 17, 1893, the Quarterly Conference appointed as a building committee, Messrs. S. L. Alderman, W. G. Balsley, C. H. Dorsett, W. H. Hill, Chas. H. Ireland, B. H. Merrimon, T. M. Pickard, S. L. Trogdon, G. W. Whitsett,
G. W. Alley, S. Brown, H. W. Cobb, C. M. Hackett, H. M. Alford, J. A. Odell, H. L. Scott, J. M. Winstead. July 5, 1893, the first brick was laid for the edifice; the new West Market Church is one of the handsomest churches of any denomination in the State.*

PASTOR.—Rev. S. B. Turrentine, D. D.


FINANCE COMMITTEE.—E. L. Sides, Chairman; Dr. Dred Peacock, M. S. Sherwood, J. N. Richardson, T. M. Pickard.


COMMITTEE ON CHURCH PROPERTY.—C. A. Bray, Chairman; J. N. Leak, A. W. Vickory, R. R. Alley, Prof. J. M. Bandy.


METHODIST PROTESTANT CHURCH.

Early in the nineteenth century there was a division in the Methodist Church in regard to church government, and the Methodist Protestant Church was created, believing that obedience to bishops was inconsistent with a republican people. The first Methodist Protestant church in central and western North Carolina was Moriah, in Guilford County, four miles south of Greensboro. Moriah had once been a Methodist Episcopal church, but under the leadership of Rev. John Coe, Joseph Gilbreath, James Hendricks and William Gilbreath it became Methodist Protestant.

* I am indebted for this data to Miss Ruth York, who has an excellent sketch of the Church in Vol. 3, College Message.
ROBERT M. SLOAN,
ELDER IN THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH,
AGED OVER NINETY.
This little band of thirty-four men and women planted the Methodist Protestant Church in Guilford County. It is said that there are more churches of this denomination in Guilford County than any other, though it is surpassed by others in regard to numbers. About 1840, Tabernacle Church was established. Jonathan Causey donated the first plot of ground. In 1841 they built a commodious house, and a preacher, Rev. Joseph Causey, painted it. The trustees were: John Forbis, Samuel Hunter, Levi Causey, Joseph Alexander and John Hardin. This church has now a membership of three hundred.

About 1830, Pleasant Union was built. Rev. Alson Gray, one of the greatest preachers of this denomination, organized the church. In 1842 Peter Julian, Christian Kime and G. W. Bowman were appointed trustees. Peter Bowman was first Sunday School superintendent. One special rule in a long list of rules which were read each Sunday was: “That males and females were not to go together, but males by themselves and females by themselves.” In 1855 the church numbered twenty-four males and eleven females. Following this time the pastors were: Revs. Jordan Neese, A. W. Lineberry, T. H. Pegram, J. L. Michaux, W. C. Kennett, C. F. Harris, R. R. Michaux, J. H. Page, J. W. Heath, J. W. Ball, R. H. Willis, S. W. Coe, T. F. McCulloch, J. R. Hutton, W. W. Amick, G. F. Millaway.

Bethel, Flat Rock, Ai, are also Methodist Protestant churches, built up by the labors of Revs. Alson Gray and A. W. Lineberry. Grace Methodist Protestant Church was erected in 1892. Its first pastor was Rev. W. F. Ogborn, from Maryland, who was succeeded by Rev. J. S. Williams. Rev. J. F. McCulloch served one year and was followed by Rev. T. M. Johnson. The erection of this church marked a new era in the life of the Methodist Protestant Church in this State, and in a great measure Grace Church determines the thought and progress of the denomination. Many little children attend Grace Church. Seated in a body they are a beautiful group.
The Methodist Protestant Church at High Point was begun in 1894. On the fourth Sunday in September, 1895, Rev. F. T. Tagg, D. D., preached the opening sermon, at the close of which a collection was taken sufficient to cover the indebtedness. In the evening Rev. T. J. Ogburn preached the dedicatory sermon and organized the church with thirteen members. At the following conference W. R. Lowdermilk was made pastor.

The oldest of the German Reformed churches in Guilford County is Lows Church, standing on the old road from Hillsborough to Salisbury, North Carolina. (See Colonial Records, Vol. 8, 1735.) It was a union Reformed and Lutheran church until dissents arose in regard to the Regulation war. Upon that the Reformed members moved out to a house of their own, "Brick Church," of which Rev. Samuel Suther was pastor until the close of the war. In these years Ludwig Clapp and Christian Foust were elders. After three years Rev. Bithahn succeeded the Rev. Suther. After this Rev. Andrew Loretz made annual visits for a number of years. The people were accustomed to meeting without a pastor each Sabbath for worship, when the ruling elder or the schoolmaster read a selected sermon. In 1812 Capt. William Albright secured the services of a young minister, who was deputed to visit all of the Reformed churches of the South. Rev. James R. Riley came, making the visit on horseback by way of the emigrant route. Under his preaching fifty-seven members were added to this church. 1814 was the most prosperous year of Brick Church. In 1841 Rev. G. William Welker became pastor and served in that capacity this church about fifty years.

Frieden's Church was organized soon after Brick Church, probably by the same minister, ten miles northeast, in Guilford County. It was first known as Stahmaker's Church. The Reformed families here were the Weitzells, Wyricks, Straders, DeWolds, etc. In 1855 Rev. G. William Welker became their pastor, bringing new life to the church. Gideon DeWald and William Weitzell were chosen elders; John Clapp, Duncan Trosler and
Joshua Weitzell, deacons. After a few years St. Mark's Reformed Church was built, at Boon's Station.

In 1851 the Reformed Congregation built a church on the old Martinsville road to Fayetteville, on the upper Alamance, and named it Mt. Hope. This congregation after the Civil War grew to be the strongest church numerically, numbering over 425 members. Rev. G. Wm. Welker was its pastor for forty-six successive years.

(It has been impossible to get the history of all the churches.)
CHAPTER XII.

THE TOWNS OF GUILFORD.

The principal towns of Guilford County are Greensboro and High Point. Those who travel say that in no part of the country, North or West, are there greater signs of growth and industrial development.

GREENSBORO.

Greensboro, the County seat of Guilford, has a population of about twenty-two thousand. Situated on a plateau, slightly inclined toward the sunrise, is Greensboro, Queen of Piedmont Carolina. Surrounded by beautiful, undulating fields covered with soft Japanese clover, buffalo grass and abundant wild flowers, she is called the "City of Flowers." Once this section was prairie, it is said, but there are now tall oaks, poplars and elms of such strength and size as to suggest the forest primeval. Greensboro, the Gate City, is the open door of transportation between North and South. This advantage alone would have made her strong industrially. Her hotels are famous. Her people are kind, cultured and hospitable. Her health is perfect. Greensboro, City of Flowers, Garden of Roses, Abode of the Birds, is the centre of Guilford County.

In 1909 Greensboro will see her centennial. One lucky Friday morning in May, 1809, the Court of Guilford County was removed from Martinsville to the centre of the county, Greensboro. From the Court Records, 1809, is the following:

"At a County Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions begun and held for the County of Guilford at the Courthouse in the town of Martinsville on the third Monday of May, 1809, it being the fifteenth day of the month."
COL. W. H. OSBORN,
HEAD OF KEELEY INSTITUTE IN NORTH CAROLINA,
MAYOR OF GREENSBORO.
The Esquires present were John Starratt, E. Burrow, Roddy Hannar, Jonathan Parker, Obadiah Anthony.

"Court adjourned from the town of Martinsville to the town of Greensboro to meet at 10 o'clock Friday.

"According to adjournment the court met Friday, 19 May, 1809, at Greensboro, for the first time."

The Judges present at this first court held in Greensboro were John Starratt, Jonathan Parker, Joseph Barnett, John Gullett, George Swain, John McAdoo and E. Burrow.

When Greensboro was made the chief town of Guilford County, Raleigh, as the capital of the State, was still very young; Wilmington was possibly a month's journey distant; Fayetteville, the chief trade centre for Piedmont North Carolina; and Hillsboro, almost royal in its degree of aristocracy. The great highway between Salisbury and Hillsboro, leading by the little town of Greensboro, was traversed by the stage coach, not hourly, as the trains pass today, but a lumbering stage coach drawn by six horses. A daily newspaper was something undreamed of, but unconsciously the stage coach driver fulfilled the functions of newsmonger as well as engineer, conductor, baggage master and expounder of the law and Constitution.

The University of North Carolina, established in 1796, was not very old when Greensboro became a town. The first degree conferred by that seat of learning was upon a Guilford man, Dr. David Caldwell.

Even the United States had not grown old enough to feel its importance in the world. Boston was a town of much beer, rather than much learning. Fulton's first steamboat was only two years old. The spirit of Young America was just arising up. Did the citizen of Greensboro go to Washington then he might see Thomas Jefferson retiring from the President's chair. William Henry Harrison was fighting Tecumseh. The map of the United States looked very different from the map of the same territory at the present. Scientific study was only beginning. Darwin, Tyn dall and Huxley had not yet begun their wonderful work. In
fact, the city of Greensboro began with the beginning of a century, greatest in the civilization of the Germanic race.

The People's Savings Bank of Greensboro, N. C., the first mutual savings bank ever organized in North Carolina, and at present the oldest bank in Greensboro, opened its doors for business on July 2nd, 1887. Its organization was effected by many of the leading citizens of the city, to provide a safe and convenient place of deposit and interest for persons of small means, and to aid and encourage the youth and the industrious to save a portion of their earnings for a period of life when through sickness or misfortune or as capital for business they might need it. Its first set of officers was: President, J. M. Winstead; Vice-Presidents, Prof. W. F. Steele, J. A. Odell and J. H. Harris; Treasurer, Samuel L. Trogdon; Secretary, H. H. Cartland; Attorney, Robert M. Douglas. At the close of the first year the deposits of the bank had run up to $27,300, since which time they have gradually increased until for the last six months the average deposits have been about $200,000. Among its leading organizers, Judge Robert P. Dick, J. M. Winstead and H. H. Cartland have passed away, but the work is still being carried on by others, as hundreds of its depositors can testify, who have been enabled through its advantages to provide homes for themselves and families. Its depositors now number more than twenty-six hundred, scattered throughout the Piedmont section of the State. Its present officers are: President, J. W. Scott; Vice-President, J. A. Odell; Treasurer, J. Ad. Hodgin; Assistant Treasurer, L. M. H. Reynolds; Secretary, Samuel L. Trogdon; Attorney, R. D. Douglas.

The Greensboro Loan and Trust Company was organized on July 19th, 1899. Following is a list of officers and directors: President, J. W. Fry; Vice-President, J. S. Cox; Secretary and Treasurer, W. E. Allen; Directors, J. A. Odell, R. M. Rees, Geo. S. Sergeant, R. R. King, J. S. Cox, J. C. Bishop, W. L. Grissom, W. D. McAdoo, R. P. Gray; John Gill, Baltimore, Md.; W. H. Watkins, Ramseur, N. C.; O. R. Cox, Cedar Falls, N. C.; W. F. Williams, Red Springs, N. C.; J. A. Hadley, Mount Airy, N. C.; S. Bryant, Randleman, N. C.; J. Elwood Cox, High Point, N. C.; J. W. Fry. The company does a general banking business; acts as receiver, trustee, guardian, executor and administrator of estates; runs a savings department in which 4 per cent. interest is allowed on deposits remaining three full months; has a fire- and burglar-proof, steel-lined safe deposit vault, where safe deposit boxes are rented and chests of valuables are kept.

The City National Bank was organized January 20, 1899, with a capital of $100,000, and succeeded to the business of the Piedmont Bank, which had been doing business in Greensboro for about ten years previous to that
time. The Piedmont Bank was organized by ex-Governor A. M. Scales, who was its first president, and served the bank in that capacity until his death, which occurred on February 9, 1892. He was succeeded by Col. J. M. Winstead, who from the organization of the bank and at that time was cashier. The first Board of Directors was composed of ex-Governor Scales, J. A. Odell, J. M. Winstead, Lawrence S. Holt and Samuel L. Trogdon. On August 23, 1894, the bank suffered the loss of its president, Col. Winstead, he having died suddenly, and in the following September J. M. Walker was elected to this position. As stated before, the Piedmont Bank went out of business in January, 1899, and was succeeded by the City National Bank. The new bank commenced growing immediately and in two years had more than doubled its business. The surplus fund of the bank at present is $20,000, all accumulated since the organization of the bank, besides having paid the stockholders over $12,000 in dividends. The present officers of the bank are: President, J. M. Walker; Vice-President, J. Van Lindley; Cashier, Lee H. Battle. The Board of Directors is composed of the following well-known business men of Greensboro: J. C. Bishop, president of the Merchant Grocery Co.; Jas. A. Hodgin, treasurer of the People’s Savings Bank; R. H. Brooks, of the Odell Hardware Co.; Dr. Dred Peacock, president of the Greensboro Female College; Mr. J. Van Lindley, president of the Lindley Nursery Co., and Mr. J. M. Walker, president of the bank.

HIGH POINT.

High Point is a thrifty town of six thousand inhabitants, situated on the Raleigh and Charlotte road. Six miles to the west is Thomasville, a smaller town, but large industrially, as if it, too, had caught the spirit of work from its hustling neighbor. Within a few miles of High Point is the Orphanage of the great Missionary Baptist denomination of North Carolina.

High Point is the centre of the furniture business in North Carolina and the South. It is regarded as second only to Grand Rapids, Michigan. Thirty years ago High Point was a little place, as dead industrially as a town could be. Dried fruit was its principal product. In 1872 the school house at High Point, according to Captain Snow, was a little log hut that cost less than twenty dollars. The seats were made of slab-boards with poles stuck in holes for legs. Shingles were simply laid on the roof and held
GUILFORD COUNTY,

down by weights. Instead of windows, holes in the wall admitted the light. At present the little city has one of the finest graded schools in the State, in a beautiful stone building. The population numbers five thousand, with a factory for every one hundred and thirty-three of its inhabitants. The many northern men who visit this section and Pinehurst regard High Point as an exceedingly busy and industrious town, and its development one of the most remarkable anywhere. Her success is due to plain, legitimate business. Her people work. High Point has no "dead elephants," no wrangling. A spirit of co-operation pervades the place.

To what then is due this remarkable growth? Given a man of energy and knowledge of industry in the presence of North Carolina resources and much will be accomplished.

Captain W. H. Snow may well be regarded as the father of High Point. He is the pioneer in the State in the manufacture of shuttle blocks, spokes and handles. He brought into the State the first Blanchard lathe and band saw operated in North Carolina. The standing timber in Randolph, Davidson and Guilford counties determined Captain Snow’s location at High Point. Our people had no idea of the wealth that was before them in sight. Captain Snow called out the latent energy to develop these resources.

Captain W. H. Snow was born in Washington County, Vermont, in 1825. In response to the call to arms by President Lincoln, Captain Snow responded and arrived in Washington City from New England among the first troops. He was in the first battle of the Civil War with the Sixth Regiment from Massachusetts. So when he came to Guilford County at the close of the war the odds were against him. The people regarded with suspicion a Yankee, as if he were seeking his own good at their expense, but at length Captain Snow won the lasting high regard of our people. For seven times he has been elected mayor of High Point, by all the people.

His work in industrial life of North Carolina has been an
MR. J. FLWOOD COX,
HIGH POINT, N. C.
important factor. In 1807 he sent a single barrel of persimmon shuttle blocks to Mr. E. A. Thissell, of Lowell, Massachusetts, the first sent from the South, as an experiment. Hitherto shuttle blocks were made of apple trees. Captain Snow discovered that persimmon, dogwood and hickory timber had a commercial value. Men came ten miles to see the man who was such a fool as to pay money for dogwood. In 1872 he went to High Point and built its first factory working in wood. Soon this was burned, and he found himself four hundred dollars poorer than when he began business. Upon borrowed money without security he began again.

Captain Snow says: "If any man is able to say that a good name is capital, I am the man." For fifteen years he was the busiest man in the country. For some time all the wood business in High Point was under his management. But suddenly the energy of the people "broke loose," and then High Point became one of the greatest examples of industrial workmanship. Captain Snow's son, Mr. E. A. Snow, and his son-in-law, Mr. J. Elwood Cox, entered work with him; now in his old age they have taken the burden of his business, which has many times doubled itself.

Captain Snow is a remarkable man. He is a genius in industrial development. He went to Australia to better his fortune in early life and built the first telegraph system south of the equator for the Colony of Victoria, from Melbourne to Sydney, in Australia. With his knowledge of people all over the world he says the North Carolina type of character has as high a sense of honor and integrity and perhaps the best of any people on earth.

Mr. J. Elwood Cox purchased from Captain Snow the plant for manufacturing spokes and handles, shuttle blocks and bobbins. Gradually the business has increased until these mills are dotted over North Carolina, and the South as well. Mr. Cox received his education at Guilford College, North Carolina, and at Earlham College, Indiana. He is president of the Globe-Home Furniture Manufacturing Company, the largest industry of the kind in the South, having a capital stock of one hundred and fifty thousand
dollars. He sells ninety per cent. of the shuttle blocks of the world.

In June, 1891, Mr. Cox was elected president of the Commercial National Bank at its organization, and still holds that responsible position, lending his energy and business skill to its successful operation. Mr. Cox is connected also with many of the industries of High Point, and is a fine type of North Carolina manhood. He is much interested in the “History of Guilford County.”

Another one of the best business men of this “Hub of the Furniture and Wood Business in the South” is Mr. W. H. Ragan. Mr. Ragan was born in Randolph County, one of the daughter-counties of Old Mother Guilford. Early in life he came to Guilford and began farming and merchandising nine miles southeast of Greensboro, at the age of fourteen. Before the Civil War he went to Franklinsville, N. C., where he learned the cotton manufacturing business. At the close of the war he returned to Guilford, entering into the mercantile business of the firm “Pleasants, Ragan & Co.,” afterward the “Ragan, Millis Co.,” of High Point.

“Tell something of Mr. Ragan’s work in Guilford County, please?” asked the author of a certain book on North Carolina.

“Something of Mr. Ragan’s work? Well, I’d like to know what line of honorable business he is not engaged in,” responded the well-informed business man of Greensboro. Then, more kindly, “Mr. W. H. Ragan is one of the most public spirited county commissioners of this State. I believe he will send a copy of that history of Guilford County to every county commissioner in the State and to every public library in North Carolina. But to tell you, lady, something of his work. He is secretary and treasurer of the Eagle Furniture Company, president of the Oakdalen Cotton Mill at Jamestown, president of the Southern Chair Company, director in National Bank of High Point; director in National Bank of Greensboro, director in Wachovia Loan and Trust Company of Winston, treasurer of the High Point
Hardware Company. He has held important positions in the city of High Point and is an expert in banking business." More than this still I have learned. Mr. Ragan is a good Methodist, a man of fine taste and education, exemplifying in life the golden mien.

High Point is the head of a triangle made by Deep River. This town is remarkable for its soberness, piety, business and thrift. The city has never had a bar-room or saloon; only one murder case in all its history, and this was an imported affair; everybody works in High Point; everybody there has a good living and, judging from the beautiful homes and other new buildings going up, everyone has plenty of money to lay by. To Quaker influence and ancestry this city owes these pronounced characteristics. Morality, soberness, living within one's income, thrift and love of work are Quaker attributes, the inheritance of the youth of High Point, better than grandure, better than gold. The yearly meeting of Friends has been held in this town in August for years, this is the North Carolina city of good-will, of brotherly love.

In a town such as this all its citizens are people of beauty and strength of character. When none stands up as a type above his fellows it is a token of special energy. When one writes, it is a duty to tell the truth, the truth creative, which can help some other to lift up his heart and take good courage. The real success of one good man is an inspiration to many another. The real success of a whole city full is a great inspiration to very many people. I like people who have done something. I like people who do things. For the sake of young people just now struggling, fighting life's battles that shall place them firmly, I like to tell of the success of other people, our own kin, they are; and work like theirs will gain recognition at last; victory is indigenous in every real effort. There is no failure. Failure is like sin, a deformity. Our successful men have all had their struggles.

Another one of Guilford County's successful men, and a resident of High Point, is Mr. J. H. Millis. He began life as a salesman for the Worth & Walker Company of Asheboro. Later
he came to Greensboro to the firm of Odell, Ragan & Co., where he remained two years. He became afterward a member of the firm of Ragan, Millis & Co., now under the name of W. H. Ragan & Co., of High Point. Mr. Millis is largely interested in the furniture and wood business in High Point. For ten years he was chairman of the Board of County Commissioners for Guilford County.

Mr. J. A. Lindsay is a citizen of High Point who has gained for himself an honorable name in the business world as an industrial leader. The Lindsay Chair Company was organized in May, 1900; this company manufactures rocking chairs, diners, making twenty-five dozen chairs per day. Mr. Lindsay is also president of the Union Furniture Company of High Point, which manufactures suites beautifully finished in golden oak.

The High Point Mantel and Table Company was incorporated March 15, 1900, with Messrs. E. M. Armfield, A. M. Rankin, Wescott Roberson as incorporators. This company makes hat racks, tables and kitchen safes. These goods find a great market all over the South and Southwestern States.

The only complete upholstering business in North Carolina is High Point Upholstering Co., which was organized in 1895 by Messrs. T. T. Wrenn, J. J. Welch, P. V. Kirkman. In fact, this is the only establishment South making handsome overstuffed parlor suites and pulpit and lodge furniture. Their Morris chairs are very beautiful and delightfully comfortable. Their leather-bound rockers are especially elegant. They make felt and hair mattresses also.

The Southern Chair Company was incorporated in 1896 by W. H. Ragan, J. A. Lindsay, J. J. Welch, E. A. Snow, R. F. Dalton and others, with a capital stock of $24,000. In 1898 Mr. W. H. Ragan resigned as secretary and Mr. S. L. Davis was elected his successor. This company makes arm chairs, rocking chairs and dining chairs. Mr. Davis is a graduate of the University of North Carolina.
Mr. A. M. Scales,
City Attorney for Greensboro, N.C.
The Victor Chair Company was organized March 21, 1901, with Mr. S. L. Davis as president, Mr. W. H. Ragan as vice-president and Mr. Harvey Davis as secretary and treasurer. The name "Victor" was given it by the secretary in honor of his friend, Mr. Victor Clay McAdoo, of Greensboro. The Victor Chair Company makes a specialty of children's chairs, all grades and designs. Mr. Davis is a University of North Carolina student of the class of 1899.

The Tomlinson Chair Factory was established in 1900 by Mr. Halstead Tomlinson.

The Welch Furniture Company began business in 1900, with Messrs. W. P. Picket, president; R. B. Strickland, vice-president; J. W. Harris, secretary and treasurer. They manufacture oak and parlor chamber suites, chiffoniers, odd dressers, folding beds. No other factory in this State makes folding beds. This very successful business yields an output of $100,000 yearly.

The youngest manufacturer of High Point, the boy manufacturer of North Carolina, is Mr. Willie E. Snow, who in 1899 took in hand the business of the Snow Basket Company—the only basket factory in the State. He is a grandson of Captain Snow, the father of the furniture manufacturing business in North Carolina, and inherits much of his grandfather's genius for work. The Snow baskets are sold to the tobacco men of Wilson, Durham, Henderson, Oxford, Winston, Rocky Mt., Greeneville. Snow baskets are used by the cotton growers of the eastern and southern section; the truckers of Mt. Olive, Faison, Kinston and all along the A. C. L. buy the Snow basket.

The oldest furniture plant in High Point was established in 1888 by Mr. Wrenn. The first piece of furniture made in High Point is a desk in the office of the High Point Furniture Company. This company has an average shipment of one carload per day, sending its suites of furniture all over the country.

Green logs are brought to High Point from the forests primeval of Guilford, Davidson, Randolph and elsewhere. This timber
is made into the highest grade of furniture, coffins, chairs, suites, etc., to the finest wood workmanship.

SKETCHES OF FAMILIES OF GUILFORD.

THE McADOO FAMILY AND THEIR CONNECTIONS.

By Victor Clay McAdoo.

Dr. Caruthers, speaking of the Scotch-Irish, says: "Combining the intelligence, orthodoxy and piety of the Scotch with the order and love of liberty peculiar to the Irish, they were the most efficient supporters of the American cause during the struggle for independence; and they have done more for the support of learning, morality and religion than any other class of people."

Along with the first settlers of that noble race in this County came James and John McAdoo, and a little later, their sister, Nellie. They came via Charleston, S. C., and were prompted to leave home because their father, William, had married a second time, against their wishes. Upon their arrival in this section they took up large grants of land near Alamance Church, and settled there and reared large families. Nellie McAdoo married John Ryan and among her children was William Ryan, who took a prominent part in the battles of Raft's Swamp and Wetzel's Mill, and represented Guilford County in the Legislature of 1816-1817-1818. Dr. Caruthers speaks of him as "one of our most upright and estimable citizens." Nellie McAdoo Ryan died at the age of 105 years, and is buried at Buffalo Church.

John McAdoo was granted, in 1759, 640 acres near Alamance Church, and he and his wife, Ellen Nelson McAdoo, had among their children, David McAdoo, Samuel McAdoo, John, William and James McAdoo. Samuel McAdoo, a son of John and Ellen Nelson McAdoo, was born in Guilford County, April 10, 1760, and educated at Mecklenburg College, and married Henrietta Wheatley. He moved with his brother-in-law, John Larkins, and James McAdoo's wife and children to Dickson County, Tennessee,
where John Larkins had been granted, with his brother Hugh, two thousand acres of land by North Carolina for their conspicuous services during the Revolutionary War. Samuel McAdoo became a minister of great distinction, and was one of the founders of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, which was organized by him and associates at his house in Dickson County, in 1810. He died in Illinois, March 30, 1844, leaving two sons and two daughters.

James McAdoo married Margaret Houston, and their children were Mary, Sarah, Dorcas and Martha, John, William, David and Ezra. James McAdoo died in 1800, and his wife, with her children, moved to Dickson County, Tennessee. Mary McAdoo married James Larkins, Sarah married Houston, and Dorcas married Nesbitt.

John McAdoo married Hannah McNeiley, and was a trustee of Dickson County for fourteen years. His brother, David, was sheriff of the county for six years. Among their children were John, Hugh and James McAdoo. James now lives at Waverly, Tenn, and is the oldest elder in the Cumberland Presbyterian Church there, and one of the largest farmers in that county.

John M. McAdoo is the Judge of the County Court at Waverly, Tennessee, was a captain in the late war, and several times represented his county in the Legislature, and is now a ruling elder in the Cumberland Presbyterian Church.

Hugh M. McAdoo was born in Dickson County in 1838, and was educated for a lawyer. He was a captain in the late war, several times member of the Legislature from Humphreys County, and was in 1876 elected to the Senate, being chosen its Speaker. He was a man of great legal ability. He died in 1894. The descendants of James McAdoo in Tennessee are now among the state’s foremost citizens, and they are now residing in many of the Western States. Some of those who have attained prominence and are descendants of the McAdoo family are Samuel J. Keith, a banker; Dr. William Morrow, a prominent physician, and Rev.
J. H. McNeilly, of Nashville, Tenn., a prominent Presbyterian minister: also the late Prof. William G. McAdoo, of the University of Tennessee, at Knoxville, and Capt. Brantley McAdoo, of Texas.

James McAdoo married and had David, Samuel, John, James and William, Margaret and Jean, and granddaughter Ann Boyd. He died in 1802 at 94 years of age, and is buried at Alamance Church.

Capt. John McAdoo was a reckless fighter during the Revolutionary War, and was nicknamed "Devil John." He was killed in the battle of Raft’s Swamp, and Caruthers says his death "was greatly lamented as a man of tried firmness and dauntless courage."

William McAdoo fought at Wetzel’s Mill, and rode up almost under the guns of the British, and drew his wounded companion, Shaw, across his saddle and carried him off the field. William McAdoo moved to Tennessee, and his children and grandchildren acquired large estates in Gibson County, and one of his grandsons was a captain under the command of General N. B. Forrest in the late war.

My great-grandfather, David McAdoo, was born December 7, 1760, and married Elizabeth Nicks, a daughter of George and Elizabeth Nicks, of Guilford County. They resided on the old family estate near Alamance Church, and conducted a large farm. Elizabeth Nicks was the daughter of George Nicks, who was one of the largest land owners north of the city, and they lived in excellent style for those days. Their children were: Calvin Nicks, Pleasant, Albert Y., John, Asynath and Elizabeth.

Albert Y. McAdoo graduated at the University, and became a practicing physician, and died at thirty-four years of age, May 28, 1849.

Asynath McAdoo died May 27, 1849, at the age of forty-two, never having married.

John McAdoo lived in Greensboro, and was engaged in business. He never married, and died March 27, 1872, age fifty-four years.
Pleasant McAdoo married Euphriasia Gilchrist, who was a granddaughter of William Ryan, who married his cousin, Jean McAdoo, and of their children, Adolphus married Emma Bevill, and died at twenty-three years of age, July 18, 1875, leaving one son, Adolphus McAdoo, who now resides in New York.

Ella Dora McAdoo married William E. Bevill, and died December 28, 1880, at the age of twenty-five years, leaving one daughter, Dora Bevill.

Albert McAdoo married Nannie Summers, and left at his death in 1901 four small children: Brantley McAdoo resides with his mother, and has never married. Elizabeth McAdoo married Col. John Milton Cunningham, and resided about five miles northeast of Greensboro, and had three children: Augusta and Lenora, who both died leaving no children, at the age of twenty-two years.

James Milton Cunningham married Bettie Jones, a daughter of Harriet Keen and Decauter Jones, of Pittsylvania County, Virginia. He died in 1881, and left five children. He was a very popular man and held in the highest esteem by his friends and was at the time of his death sheriff of this county. The Cunningham family were of the first settlers in this section, and were related to the old Patrick family, who were very large land owners on Haw River. Matthew Cunningham, a member of the family, was for years one of the county justices, and Col. John M. Cunningham was, at the time of his death, a very large land owner and slave holder. John Cunningham, a member of the family, was granted by Lord Granville 640 acres in this county in 1753.

Calvin Nicks McAdoo, my grandfather, was born on the old family estate near Alamance Church, October 22, 1809, and attended Caldwell Institute in Greensboro, and engaged in the mercantile business here after leaving the Institute. He formed a partnership with his cousin, David Scott, and the firm of Scott & McAdoo was one of the first to engage in business here. He was married to Isabella McConnell, the only daughter of Col. Walter
McConnell and Martha Peeples McConnell, March 7, 1839, the ceremony being performed at the McConnell home, four miles east of Greensboro, by Rev. Eli Caruthers. Col. Walter McConnell came to this county from near Harrisburg, Pa., when a young man, and engaged in farming, and conducted several large tan-yards in this and adjoining counties. He married Martha, a daughter of Capt. Lewis Peeples and Jane Hicks Peeples.

David Peeples, father of Capt. Lewis Peeples, was one of the early settlers in this county, and took up large grants of land on Jacob's Creek and Haw River, and I judge from the number of grants recorded in this county to him that he must have been among the largest land owners in the county.

Capt. Lewis Peeples inherited a great deal of property from his father, and he lived in style and luxury for those days. He was born December 22, 1760, and died December 29, 1828, and left a son, Col. Allen Peeples, who was a man of prominence in this county for years. He was a member of the Legislature in 1830, 1831, 1832 and 1833, and married Betsy Braziel. Capt. P. A. Peeples, a son of Col. Allen Peeples, was mortally wounded at Gaines' Mills, in 1862. Another son, Dr. Pinkney Peeples, was, at the time of his death, president of the National Bank at Jackson, Miss. Col. Allen Peeples left here before the War with his family, and went to Mississippi, where his children married, and are prominent people in that State.

Col. Walter McConnell had one son, Washington McConnell, who married Mrs. Garvin, of Rhode Island, and they had two children, Dr. Charles McConnell and Lola McConnell McLeod, who now live in Boston, Mass. Col. McConnell built for his son, Washington, the large brick storehouse on West Market Street now owned by Mrs. C. C. Gorrell, and built a home for him, also, on West Market Street, now occupied by Mrs. M. A. Winstead.

The store conducted by Washington McConnell was, before the War, the principal store in Greensboro, except the store conducted on East Market Street by my grandfather, C. N. McAdoo.
Washington McConnell died in St. Louis, October 21, 1865. My
grandfather, Calvin N. McAdoo, and wife, Isabella McConnell
McAdoo, resided at their home at the corner of Correll and Ashe-
boro Streets, and their children were: Walter David, born Jan-
uary 28, 1840; Martha Elizabeth, born May, 1842, died September
20, 1843; Victor Clay, born March 25, 1845, died November 5,
1878; William Calvin, born May 25, 1848, died April 8, 1878.

Calvin Nicks McAdoo was for years the most successful
merchant in this county, and conducted branch stores at Madison
and Graham, his business extending over several surrounding
counties. He was one of the organizers of the Greensboro
National Bank, and a director in it at the time of his death. He
died April 24, 1887, and left one of the largest estates in the
county. "For more than half a century he was connected with
the active business affairs of Greensboro and Guilford County.
He was scrupulously correct in all his dealings and probably had
more transactions with his fellow-citizens than any man who has
lived here. His strong intellect held to the last. His was a busy
life. He was always considerate of the feelings and rights of
those in his employ. His loss will be keenly felt throughout the
county and many will sincerely mourn his death. One more of
the few remaining early settlers of Greensboro has released his
grasp on this world and passed over to join the great majority."
("Capt. W. S. Ball in Greensboro North State.

My father, Victor Clay McAdoo, was educated at Wilson's
School and the University of North Carolina, and joined Company
I, Fifth North Carolina Cavalry, Capt. Nathaniel Rankin, Gor-
don's Brigade, Stuart's Division, Army of Northern Virginia, and

Note: The name McAdoo has stood for much in the commercial life of Guilford
County. It has been like a business backbone in Greensboro since the founding of the
city. No McAdoo ever failed in business, or failed to pay a debt, or to make money. The
McA dos love real estate and know how to hold on to it. The genuine McAdoo has no
fibre of stinginess in him, but "you can't hoodoo a McAdoo." They have a clearer per-
ception of justice than some folks, and have a way of recognizing good in others. Messrs.
Victor Clay and Thomas J. McAdoo have belived in the South as the great field of future
literature. More than one writer of recognition can take off his hat to these men. They
love the old North State. The McAdoo family have some pride of race and sense of honor
for the name inherited from a noble line. Honor to whom honor is due.

Sallie Walker Stockard,
was in the battles of Ream's Station, Stoney Creek and Yellow Tavern. He was wounded several times and given his parole in Virginia at the close of the War. He married Nannie Witcher Jones, a member of the families of Jones, Keenes and Witchers, of Virginia. They have three sons, Thomas Jones, Victor Clay and Calvin Nicks.

William Calvin McAdoo was educated at Wilson’s School, the University of North Carolina and Washington and Lee University, Virginia. He was engaged in business in this city and died at thirty years of age, never having married.

Walter David McAdoo was educated at Wilson’s School and Dickinson College, Pennsylvania. He joined the army at the breaking out of the War and fought bravely till severely wounded at Gettysburg, on which field he was commissioned Major, but never was able to accept the commission. After the close of the War he married Miss Josie A. Moore, of Virginia, and has two children, William and Mary.

SKETCH OF THE ARMFIELD FAMILY.

As far as is known, all the Armfields in America have sprung from the same source, i.e., from English Quakers in the north of England, where the family is still numerous. And although the majority of them have drifted away from the old church, yet they still exhibit many Quaker traits, such as honesty, thrift and simplicity. It is believed that they are of Anglo-Saxon stock, judging from the name and from the florid complexion and light hair of the older members of the family in this country. But the name is now common in Sweden, and a Count Von Armfeldt was a brilliant general under the meteoric Charles XII. of Sweden. (See Enc. Brit.)

The original John Armfield, from whom all the Armfields of whom we know were descended, was born in the north of England in 1695. He was a strict Quaker and a school-teacher by profession. He and his young wife came with a colony of Quaker emi-
J. WYATT ARMFIELD,
HIGH POINT, N. C.
grants to Philadelphia in 1718. Afterward he moved to Bucks County, Pennsylvania, where he bought a farm and taught school. He had five sons and three daughters. About 1760 John and his oldest son, William, together with a company of twenty men and thirty horses, came to North Carolina on an exploring expedition. For the greater part of the way they traveled through dense forests of unpopulated country and located in Rowan County, now the northern part of Guilford. This proved to be a favored section, as there were no Indian settlements in this particular locality.

This band of adventurers avoided the Indians as much as possible, though the savages did not seem to be very hostile at that time, for they often ran off and slipped away from the white men. These emigrants had no sources of living except game, which was found in large quantities, and consisted of bear, deer, buffalo, wild turkeys and squirrels. Their horses fared sumptuously on the grass and pea-vines which covered every spot not covered with leaves. There was no undergrowth at that time, but the whole country was a vast forest of large timber.

Their horses were herded in a pen, with one or more men to guard them. This pen was built on a creek which therefore became known as Horse-Pen Creek. The Indians once endeavored to stampede their horses, but failed. However, the emigrants became alarmed and moved their camp and settled on Deep River, at a point near the present Coltrane's Mill. Game was not quite so abundant there, but the river furnished quantities of fine fish.

Having remained in North Carolina about three years, they packed up, loading some of the extra horses with furs, dressed hides and a few relics, and returned to Pennsylvania.

In 1765 John Armfield and wife, with their sons, viz., William, John, Robert, Isaac and Thomas, and a number of their neighbors, sold their furniture and set out for North Carolina. The three daughters were married, and remained in Pennsylvania. There were about one hundred men, besides women and children, all traveling horseback. John Armfield acted as leader, as he was
acquainted with the route. It took nearly two months to make the journey. Several families came from Nantucket, via Pennsylvania, and John Armfield and others joined them and all came on to North Carolina together. The party reached its destination the last of May, 1765.

Upon their arrival in North Carolina, John Armfield and family settled on South Buffalo, about one-quarter of a mile southwest of Pomona or Salem Junction. Their first log-house stood a short distance north of the present railroad track, a little over three miles from Greensboro, on land now owned by J. Van Lindley. The Ballingers settled west of New Garden Meeting House, on land which is still owned by the family. The Iddinges settled on the road which leads from Greensboro to Guilford College at a place which became later the home of the late Joshua Lindley. The Hodginss settled in what is now South Guilford; the Worths still farther south on Deep River, in the present county of Randolph, and also in South Guilford, near Centre. The Stuarts built their home near the headwaters of Deep River, in southwest Guilford. The Coffins settled in northwest Guilford, near the Ballingers; the Mendenhalls on Deep River, which place is now known as Old Jamestown. The Gardners lived east of Jamestown. The names of other families have become extinct, on account of emigration to the West.

As only two of John Armfield's sons, William and Isaac, had families and remained in North Carolina, we will trace each branch separately and mention the other three sons in the proper order.

John Armfield, who came from England, had five sons, whose names were given above as follows: William, John, Robert, Isaac and Thomas. William, the oldest son of John, was born in Pennsylvania in 1720, married Mary Hamilton there about 1745. They had seven sons: William (Little Billy), Robert, Nathan, Solomon, Jonathan, David and John; also three daughters. One daughter married a Fields, another a Macy, and the third a Barnet. Wil-
liam moved to the Worth Settlement, in southern Guilford, now Centre, about 1770, and together with his brother-in-law, Hamilton, opened a blacksmith and wagon shop. At the beginning of the Revolution, his father, John, being very old, persuaded William to sell out and return to the old homestead. This he did, and managed the farm very successfully, and took care of his father until his death in 1792, in his ninety-seventh year. John Armfield, and later his sons William and Isaac, were buried in the New Garden graveyard.

William was a strict Quaker and took no active part in the War until shortly before the Battle of Guilford Courthouse. The Tories made a raid in advance of the armies. They went to his house and took six horses, twenty or thirty head of cattle, all his corn, bacon and such articles of clothing, bedding, etc., as they wanted. William implored the Tories to leave him one favorite black horse, as he had a large family, but they mocked him and went away, leaving him only one poor, sickly calf.

At this point William Armfield lost his Quakerism for a time. He shouldered his musket and, pretending that he was going to hunt, he set out to join the Continental Army. The morning of the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, he went to headquarters at New Garden Meeting House and said to General Greene: “General, I have come to help thee out today.” The General smiled at his broad-brimmed hat and Quaker coat, but at William's urgent request, he gave him a place in Joe Lovett’s company, where he fought all day. Joe Lovett was a private soldier and a great friend of William Armfield. When the latter reached home that night, weary and worn out, his wife asked: “William, where is thy game.” He replied: “The game I killed was not worth bringing home.”

William Armfield married the second time, Mrs. Lydia Fields, the widow of a soldier who was killed in the Battle of King’s Mountain. She had ten Fields children and her husband, William Armfield, had eleven children by his first wife, Mary Hamilton.
They had two more children after their marriage, which made twenty-three in all. One of the last two died early; the other was Joseph B., from whom much of this history was obtained. He lived to be ninety-six years old and remembered his grandfather, John Armfield, of England. Much of this information was written down at his dictation about twenty-five years ago by his grandson, G. Will Armfield, of Greensboro.

William Jr. (Little Billy), oldest son of William, the first, married Bettie Greeen, of Jamestown. They had four sons, Jacob, Robert, William and Isaac; and three daughters. One married John Macy, another Christopher Hiatt, and the other John Unthank. “Little Billy” lived to be ninety-nine years old.

Jacob, oldest son of William Jr., married Ann Stevenson, sister to the wife of his half-uncle, Joseph B. Jacob’s sons were as follows: Hiram, Alfred, Tillman, Isaac, Paris and Elam. His daughters were: Jane, Diana and Susan. Hiram married Jane Carmichael. Alfred married Polly Iddings, sister of Meshach Iddings, who was the manufacturer of the celebrated Iddings augers. Diana married Joseph Iddings. The entire family of Jacob went to Indiana in 1831. This ends all our knowledge of his branch of the family.

Robert, William Jr.’s second son, married a Bland. He had five sons, who were: William Nelson, John T., Robert Franklin, Alexander and Morehead. William Nelson married Miss Moon. Their children were: John F., Julius, William E., Mary May, Alice Lee and Sarah. John F., oldest son of Nelson, married Rosa Holmes and went to the West. He has five sons: John, William, Robert, Frederick and Nelson. Julius, second son of Nelson, married Leanna Reich. He died and left a widow and one son, Claud, who lives in Winston. William E., Nelson’s third son, married Ella Shore. Their children’s names are as follows: Walter, Weldon, Duke, Allen and Ruth. Mary May, Nelson’s oldest daughter, married Harper Cummings. Their sons are Cyrus and Charles. Alice Lee, second daughter of Nelson,
married C. F. Perry. Their children are Alden and Byron. Sarah, youngest daughter of Nelson, married Eugene Vaughn, and has two children, Sadie and Nelson. John T., second son of Robert, studied medicine under Dr. Coffin, at Jamestown. He practiced in South Carolina, where he married a Miss Campbell and then moved to Alabama. Both are dead. They left several children, whose names we are unable to give.

Robert Franklin, third son of Robert, married a Miss Denny. Their sons are Charles H., Joseph, James and Robert, and there are three daughters. Robert Franklin was the well-known Judge Armfield, of Statesville, who was one of the State's most gifted sons. He served as Colonel in the Confederate Army, as Congressman for two terms, as Lieutenant-Governor of the State, and as Judge of the Superior Court. But he was perhaps greatest as a criminal lawyer. He defended many men in the most noted murder cases in the State, and was successful without exception.

His oldest son, Charles H., is bearing his name and wearing his father's mantle worthily. Another son, Joseph, was the brilliant and admired young Colonel of the First North Carolina Regiment, which served in Cuba during the War with Spain. Alexander, fourth son of Robert, married in Georgia.

Robert, second son of William the first, was a soldier in the American Army and died during the Revolution. Nathan, third son of William the first, married Polly Dempsey. They lived near Pleasant Garden Church. Nathan represented Guilford in the State Senate for years. He went South, returned with yellow fever, but recovered. He died in 1839. One of his sons severely cut his foot with an axe and died at the age of sixteen. The other, John, went to Tennessee and became a slave-trader, being a member of the firm of Armfield & Franklin. He amassed a large fortune. He had an elegant summer home at Beersheba Springs, in the Cumberland Mountains, and winter homes in Alexandria, Va., and in New Orleans, where he and his wife lived and entertained in princely style. He was one of the original founders and
trustees of the University of the South, at Sewanee, Tenn. He left a widow and an adopted daughter, who live at Belle Air, Md., the latter being the wife of ex-Congressman Archer.

Solomon, fourth son of William the first, married Thankful Cummings. Three sons and as many daughters were born to them. Their names were: William Addison, Allen, Calvin, Malinda, Elvira and Jane.

William Addison, oldest son of Solomon, married and had three sons. They were: Dr. John, Jesse and Solomon. John went to Indiana. He has two sons living at Elwood, Ind., Orla, a lawyer, being one. Jesse and Solomon both went West. Allen, second son of Solomon, never married. He went to California during the gold fever, then to Missouri, where he died. Calvin, Solomon's third son, married first in eastern North Carolina, again in Indiana, and was living there in 1900. Malinda, oldest daughter of Solomon, married Allen Short. Elvira never married, but Jane married Andrew Kirkman. The following are their children: Calvin, Alpheus, James and a Mrs. Jarvis. Calvin married Adela Armfield, daughter of Ithamar. Alpheus married a Miss Clifton.

Jonathan, fifth son of William the first, went to Indiana and died of cholera during the War of 1812.

David, sixth son of William the first, married Betsy Trotter. They had a large family, who were all prominent people in their day. Their names were as follows: Solomon, Jonathan, Needham, Hamilton, Abner, Ensley, Betsy and Jane.

Solomon, oldest son of David, married a Miss Bland. Their children are these: John, Jesse Lee, Solomon, Mary Mag and Asenath, who died unmarried. John, Solomon's oldest son, married Roxana Patterson. They had two sons and a daughter—Edgar, William Ensley and Clara. His second wife was Belle Wiley. He lives ten miles south of Greensboro. Jesse Lee, second son of Solomon, married Nannie Kirkman. Their children are: Charles, who married Miss Groome; Minnie, now Mrs. Lee
Groome, who has several children; and Genevieve, wife of Chas. Covington, of High Point. Jesse Lee and his children, with the exception of the last-named, live near Jamestown. Solomon, third son of Solomon, never married, but lives one mile east of Jamestown.

Mary Mag, daughter of Solomon, married J. M. Wharton, a merchant of Jamestown. They have no children.

Jonathan, second son of David, married Sarah Brown, of Iredell County. They had three children: Matthew, Luther and Lou. Both sons went West. The daughter died recently, unmarried.

Needham, third son of David, married and moved to Georgia. His son Emsley is now Clerk of the County Court at Monroe, N. C. Emsley married Rachel Phifer, and they have a large and interesting family, whose names are as follows: Ella, Alice, Frank, Davis, Rufus, Wilma, Lina and Emsley. Ella is now Mrs. W. S. Lee, and has six children. Alice married Major W. C. Heath. They have three children. Frank is a prominent young lawyer in Monroe. Rufus married Lola Houston. All live in Monroe. Emsley served in the Civil War. His only brother, Frank, served four years in the Confederate Army and was killed at Appomattox, two days before Lee’s surrender and a few months after his marriage to Ellen Houston, daughter of the late Hugh Houston, of Monroe.


Dr. David, second son of Hamilton, married Della Sapp. Eugene S., Carl and Earl are their sons. Their daughter, Vera, married Dr. Foscue.

Jonathan, third son of Hamilton, died at the close of the War from exposure in the service. Allen, fourth son of Hamilton,

Abner, fifth son of David, married Hannah Wilson. They had three children: Wilson, Oliver and Emily, who married Monroe Kirkman.

Emsley, sixth and youngest son of David, married Jane McGibony. Their only child, Roxie, married Hon. John L. King, and resides in Greensboro. Emsley Armfield was a successful financier. He was Chairman of the Board of County Commissioners for years.

Betsy, oldest daughter of David, married Col. James Millis. They had three sons and two daughters, all of whom died young except J. Henry Millis and Mary. Henry married Cornelia Walker, of Asheboro. He is a prominent manufacturer and business man of High Point, and served as Chairman of the Board of County Commissioners for ten years. His children are Albian, Edwin and Sallie, who married William Armfield, son of Wyatt. Henry Millis' older daughter, Mary, died at the age of nineteen.

Mary, daughter of James Millis, married Samuel Walker, of Asheboro. Their children are: James Walker, of High Point; Emma, now Mrs. C. W. Worth, of Wilmington, and Annie, who is Mrs. James H. Pou, of Raleigh.

Jane, David's other daughter, married John Widdows. They had one son and two daughters, all of whom died unmarried.

John, seventh and last son of William Armfield by his first wife, married a Miss Avery and went to Tennessee. His oldest son, John, volunteered and went into the War of 1812. He fought in the Battle of New Orleans. It is tradition in the family that he killed the British officer Packingham with his father's rifle, and that that turned the tide of battle in the Americans' favor. All trace of this branch of the family has been lost. This ends the
history of the children of William Armfield by his first wife, Mary Hamilton.

A few years after his wife's death William Armfield married Mrs. Lydia Julian Fields, the widow of a Revolutionary soldier who was killed at the Battle of King's Mountain. She was the mother of ten children by her first husband. After her marriage to William Armfield she had two sons. One died young; the other was Joseph B. Armfield. He was born in 1785 and grew up to be an honorable and upright man, prominent in church affairs and in the county. His wife was Nellie Stevenson, sister of Robert Stevenson, the noted wheelwright and wagon-maker. He made both the large spinning-wheels and the small flax-wheels which were in use in nearly every household at that time.

Joseph B. remained with his father William at the old homestead on Buffalo, near Pomona, until his father's death. Some time afterward he sold this original homestead, which was settled by John Armfield, of Pennsylvania and England, and bought a farm on Bull Run Creek, two miles northeast of Jamestown, where he and his faithful wife lived for more than sixty years, until her death in 1875. They were strict Primitive Baptists for half a century and attended church regularly at Abbott's Creek. Joseph B. was a strong Union man before and during the War, and a Grant Republican. He voted in every Presidential election from 1866 to and including 1880. He remained at his home until a few weeks before his death, when he went to visit his daughter, Charlotte Gardner, who lived at the Gardner Hill mine. Although he was perfectly blind, he expressed great regret upon leaving his old home, saying that he feared that he would never be there again. Soon after he was taken sick and died, after an illness of two weeks. His physician said that he was without disease and that his death was entirely due to old age.

He was over ninety-five years old. His mind was clear and his memory perfect to the last, and it was from him, as has been said, that the greater part of this history was obtained. He was
literally "the last leaf upon the tree," as he was the youngest of the thirteen children of William Armfield, the son of John Armfield, who came from England. He outlived all his brothers and sisters, many cousins of the same name and all the associates of his early youth.

The sons of Joseph B. were the following: Julian, Jesse, Ithamar, Joseph S. and John J. Julian, the oldest, married Hannah Iddings, and settled on the southeast quarter of his father's farm, now known as the Capt. John Endy place. In 1849, while his children, Isaac, Alpheus and Sarah, were not yet grown, he moved to Indiana, where he died. Isaac, son of Julian, married and moved from Indiana to Iowa, where his children now reside. Alpheus died in Indiana. Sarah married and moved to Kansas.

Jesse, second son of Joseph B., died at the age of twenty-five, a bright and promising man.

Ithamar, third son of Joseph B., married Martha Gates, and settled north of his birthplace, where he still lives at an advanced age. His children are Albert, Elizabeth and Adela. Albert married Emily Hassell during the Civil War. He served through the war with his uncle, John Armfield, was captured at Appomattox two days before Lee's surrender and was taken to Point Lookout Prison, where he was kept six months. A few years after the War he died. He had two sons, James and Frank, and several daughters. James married and lives in Pilot Mountain, and Frank lives in High Point.

Elizabeth, daughter of Ithamar, married James Ledwell, and died several years ago. Adela married Calvin Kirkman, who is yardmaster for the Southern Railway in Greensboro. They have three sons, Albert, Alexander and Calvin (all train-dispatchers), and two daughters.

Joseph S., fourth son of Joseph B., was born in 1823. His wife was Nellie Iddings, daughter of Mark Iddings, and settled near Jamestown. He was an expert gunsmith and was a member of the firm of Lamb & Armfield, who made the famous Lamb Ken-
tucky rifles. They manufactured these guns and sent them in wagons to the various courts throughout western North Carolina and over into Tennessee and Kentucky. Joseph S. suffered many hardships during the War on account of his strong, outspoken Union principles. He died in 1887 at the age of sixty-four, and was interred in Deep River churchyard.

Joseph S had only two children, George Williamson and Melvina. G. Will married in 1875 Esther Wakefield, daughter of the late Henry Wakefield, who was a native of England and came to Canada and thence to North Carolina. She is also a sister of Dr. W. H. Wakefield, of Charlotte. G. Will settled in Greensboro, where he engaged in merchandising in the dry goods line, first as salesman with Houston & Causey, succeeded by Houston & Bro. Then he became a member of the firm of Brown & Armfield, but latter carried on a successful business under his own name until 1893, when he closed out to Thacker & Brockman.

He has had five sons and two daughters: Joseph, now in Greensboro P. O.; Myrtle; Clay, electrician for McAdoo Telephone Co.; Hazel, whose tragic accidental death on August 26, 1901, has forever marred the bright and happy home; Roy, George and Hugh.

Melvina, daughter of Joseph S., married Franklin Frazier, and lives at Gladesboro. She has no children.

John J., youngest son of Joseph B., married Lydia Hill, and settled near his father's home. He was superintendent of the Lamb Armory, which was broken up about six months before the close of the War, when he was conscripted and taken to the army. Two days before Lee's surrender, he was captured, and then placed in Point Lookout Prison, where he died a few days after the assassination of Lincoln. He left a wife, one son and two daughters, Mary L. and Laura, who married Prof. J. M. Weatherly. She has three sons, Carl, John and Ralph. John J.'s son, Nathan, went to Indiana.

Lydia, oldest daughter of Joseph B., married John Bartley.
Their sons were R. Madison and John. The latter went to Indiana at the beginning of the Civil War. R. Madison married a Miss Barker, and settled at Avon, Ind. Their children's names are Erastus, Orla and Nellie, all of whom are married and live in their native State. The daughters of Lydia and John Bartley were Mary, Eleanor and Charlotte. None ever married.

Charlotte, second daughter of Joseph B., married John Gardner, the original owner of the Gardner Hill mine. She had one son, Jesse, who married Louisa Freeman. He and his one child, Mary, are dead.

Lavinia, third daughter of Joseph B., died in 1820, while a school-girl.

Patience, the fourth daughter, married Jabez Stephens, and had ten children, all of whom are dead except Jesse F., who is a Pullman car conductor, and lives in Greensboro.

Eleanor, fifth daughter of Joseph B., married William Reece, Jr., of Randolph County. He died while a soldier, in 1864. She has several children.

Mary Ann, youngest daughter of Joseph B., married Donnell Burney. This ends the history thus far obtainable of the family of Joseph B. Armfield.

John, Jr., second son of the original John Armfield, married and brought his wife from Pennsylvania, settled southeast of his father, on South Buffalo, near the present Vandalia. He had a small family, and moved west, probably to Tennessee. We have no further account of him or his family.

Robert, third son of the original John Armfield, married in Pennsylvania, just before he came to North Carolina. He settled on the headwaters of South Buffalo. While he was out hunting one day, the Indians killed and scalped his wife and child. He never married again. Although he was a Quaker and therefore exempt from service, he fought through the Revolutionary War, and served as a Regular, fighting the Indians after the War. He died at his brother William's house not long after the Revolution.
Isaac, fourth son of the original John Armfield, married a Miss Brown, and lived on a farm near his father's place on South Buffalo. He fought with the North Carolina militia at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse. Although he had six sons, there are very few of his descendants, bearing the name, now living in Guilford County. These were his sons: John, William, Robert, Joseph C., Isaac and Jacob. His daughters were Ann and Betsy. John, the oldest son, moved to Shelby County, Tennessee, about 1810. One of his daughters married a Zarecor, and her grandson, J. H, Zarecor, is now a prominent lawyer in Nashville, Tenn.

William, second son of Isaac the first, familiarly known as "Sheriff Billy," was a well-known figure in his day and time. He was County Treasurer and Sheriff of Guilford for a number of years, being Sheriff at the time the courthouse was moved from Martinsville to Greensboro. He married Hannah Greene and lived near Pomona. They had a large family, their children being Isaac, Robert, Hans, Joseph, William Cameron, John, Jacob, Hannah, Betsy, Jennie, Sallie and Delilah.

Isaac, oldest son of "Sheriff Billy," married a Miss Hoskins. Their son, Joseph, lives with his family on Deep River, near Freeman's Mill.

Robert, second son of "Sheriff Billy," married Miss Lovett. Their son, Boston, died in the Confederate Army, and their daughter married a Hayworth.

Hans, "Sheriff Billy's" third son, was educated at Chapel Hill. He built an academy near Jamestown, where he taught school about ten years. Later, he moved to Jackson, Miss., where he practiced law. He was married before leaving this State to Lucinda, daughter of George Gardner. They died in Mississippi, without children.

Joseph, fourth son of "Sheriff Billy," lived near Kernersville. His children were William, Joseph, Tabitha and Mary Ann. William moved to Pennsylvania and Joseph to Texas. Mary Ann married a King, a brother of Hon. John L. King.
William Cameron, fifth son of "Sheriff Billy," went to South Carolina and married there. He was a practicing physician for many years. He died there, leaving two or three children.

John, sixth son of "Sheriff Billy," lived in Rockingham County, and was never married.

Jacob, seventh and youngest son of "Sheriff Billy," also lived in Rockingham. He married Miss Bland, and had one daughter, Rose, who is Mrs. Wooters, and lives in Richmond, Va.

Hannah, daughter of "Sheriff Billy," married Hezekiah Johnston, who was the father of J. Harper Johnston, of High Point. The latter has four daughters, Mrs. W. G. Bradshaw, Mrs. O. E. Kearns, Mrs. C. C. Wilson of Florida and Alice. Jennie, another daughter of "Sheriff Billy," married a Coe, and Sally married a Burton. Betsy died single.

Robert, third son of Isaac the first, died young.

Joseph C. was the fourth of the six sons of Isaac, who came from Pennsylvania with his father, John. Joseph C. was born January 3, 1776, therefore a subject of George III. He married Elizabeth Beeson. In 1795 he bought a farm on Deep River, near the present town of High Point, where some of his descendants still reside. Joseph C. held positions of trust in the county and in his church. He was coroner for years and deacon of the old Baptist Church at Jamestown. The following were his children: Richard Beeson, Wyatt J., Sallie, Mary, Betsy and Laura. Of these, Richard Beeson was the only one who remained in the State and married. He married Annie Chipman, and lived on Deep River his whole life. He was an upright man, honest and truthful to the core. His was a character without sham or pretense, and his long life of toil and saving and simplicity was an open book wherein all true and honest men might read.

Wyatt J., only son of Beeson, grew to manhood in the troubled times of the Civil War. He started out in business in 1866 without capital, and now, after thirty-five years of honest endeavor, economy and good judgment, he has accumulated a
large fortune. He was engaged in the nursery business for many years and handled large quantities of fruit and ornamental trees, sending salesmen throughout the country from New York to New Orleans, and as far west as the Mississippi.

Later, he went into the banking business, and is now a director of eight banks in the counties of Guilford, Randolph, Davie-son, Rockingham, Alamance, Montgomery and Davie. All these banks are uniformly successful. His first connection with a bank was made in 1876, when he became director of the National Bank of Greensboro. In 1886 he was elected president of the National Bank of High Point, and in 1896 director of the Greensboro National Bank. In 1897 he was made vice-president of the Bank of Randolph, Asheboro. He is the largest stockholder in each of the three banks last mentioned.

He also invests extensively in stocks, bonds and loans on his personal account, and is considered very fortunate. He assures his friends that he has given only one note and endorsed only one as surety, and never has overdrawn his bank account during his entire business career.

In 1868 he married Jennie Britt, daughter of W. O. Britt, of Nashville, Tenn. Their children are as follows. Eugene M., William J., Frank, Jesse, Blanche (Mrs. R. T. Pickens, of Lexington) and Lucile.*

Eugene M., the oldest, has been cashier of the National Bank of High Point since 1888. He is also president of the Bank of Thomasville and president of the Bank of Alamance, Graham, N. C. He is interested in various manufacturing enterprises in High Point, and is easily one of the ablest and most progressive business men among the young men of the State. He was the leading spirit in the establishment of a chain of banks which covers seven counties. He has a mind wonderful for its breadth of grasp and accuracy of detail, and also an unusual memory.

* Songs from the Carolina Hills is a book of poems written by Miss Lucile Armfield. She is a clear and beautiful writer and one of North Carolina's gifted women.
Though his time is largely taken up with his business, he is a man of culture and scholarly tastes, and is at all times loyal to his Alma Mater, the University of North Carolina, of which he is a trustee. He has lately established the Armfield Scholarship at the University.

William J., second son of Wyatt J., is cashier of the Bank of Randolph, Asheboro, N. C., and president of the Bank of Montgomery, Troy, N. C. In February, 1900, he married Sallie Millis, daughter of Henry Millis, of High Point. They have one son, Britt Millis Armfield.

Jesse L., youngest son of Wyatt, has been cashier of the Bank of Thomasville since he was seventeen years old. He is also treasurer of the Thomasville Manufacturing Co., and secretary of the Lambeth Furniture Co.

Mary, daughter of Beeson, married I. H. White, and has eight children.

Wyatt J., younger son of Joseph C., died in 1843, a short time before his nephew and namesake, the present Wyatt J., was born. He was about twenty-five years old and unmarried.

Mary, daughter of Joseph C., married John Chipman, and moved to Texas. Betsy married Enoch Stevens; Sallie, Obed Chipman, and Laura, Albert Dillon. These three, with their husbands, moved to Missouri many years ago.

Isaac, Jr., fifth son of Isaac the first, lived near the present Vandalia. The following were his children: Martin, Harmon, Mark, Isaac, Jacob, Polly and Jennie. Martin, oldest son of Isaac, Jr., married and had one daughter, Isabella, who died young.

Harmon, second son of Isaac, Jr., married Delitha Wilson, in 1837, and went to Tennessee. They had five children, as follows: Jane, Mary, Andrew, William and Jesse.

Mary, second daughter of Harmon, married Dr. William Thompson, and they live with their only daughter, Cora, in Bolivar, Tenn.

Andrew, oldest son of Harmon, was lost in the Civil War.

William, second son of Harmon, died in 1885 at Arkadelphia, Ark., and left two children—James, who lives at Burns, Okla., and Mrs. Cora Hunt, of Little Rock, Ark.

Jesse, third son of Harmon, lives at Ardmore, I. T. His children are: Mrs. Ora City, Ozan, Ark.; William, who died in 1900; Annie Lee and Gertrude.

Mark, third son of Isaac, Jr., had one son, William, and three daughters, Mrs. Lucy Cunningham and Misses Fannie and Bettie, who have taught in Greensboro College for years.

Isaac, fourth son of Isaac, Jr., married a Miss Hendrix, and moved to Mt. Airy. He died a few years ago at an advanced age. There are now nearly fifty of his descendants living in and near Mt. Airy. His sons are Monroe, Frank, Martin and Marcus; his daughters, Annie and Jennie, the latter being dead.

Monroe, son of Isaac, has three children: John B., Fred and Lelia, who married a Cochran. Frank, Isaac’s son, has five boys and a daughter, as follows: James, Isaac, Ester, Elma, Cleveland, Roy and Ora. Martin, son of Isaac, married a Mitchell. These are their children: Thomas, Walter, Luther, Charles, Loton, George, Florence, Elizabeth, Jeanette and Alice.

Marcus, son of Isaac, married a Prather. Their children are: Frank, Edward, James, Thomas, Arthur, Maud, Annie, Ethel and Bert. Frank, oldest son of Marcus, lives in Fayetteville, and has two children, Donald and Dennis. Thomas is married and has two children, Ralph and Louise. Maud is also married and has two daughters. Bert married Dr. Duncan.

Nannie, daughter of Isaac, married John Greenwood, and has six children.

Polly, daughter of Isaac, Jr., married Roderick Hendrix, and Jennie married a McClintock. Both went to Tennessee.
Jacob, youngest son of Isaac the first, son of the original John, never married.

Thomas, fifth and youngest son of the original John, never married. He was always spoken of as "The Bachelor." He was a strong Loyalist during the Revolution, which was quite different from all his relatives. This fact made it unpleasant for him to remain in this country, so he returned to Pennsylvania soon after the close of the war, and died there.

This ends the history of the original John Armfield and of his posterity to the present time, January, 1902. He was the only one who ever came from England, and so far we have never met nor ever heard of one of this name who could not be traced to this original ancestor.

In apology, we wish to say that we have spared no time or pains in obtaining these facts, and if we have made mistakes or omissions we trust that none will feel slighted or take offense. This has been a much greater task than one would suppose at first thought. These facts were obtained chiefly from G. Will Armfield, who wrote them down about twenty-five years ago at the dictation of his grandfather, Joseph B., and from W. J. Armfield, who has lived his entire life where his father and grandfather lived, and who heard the story of the family from their lips.

BENBOW.

In 1718 three Benbow brothers came from Wales to America in a sailing vessel. As they had no money they were, according to custom, sold in Philadelphia to the highest bidder for the shortest length of time, to meet the expenses of the passage on the ship. Charles, then fourteen years old, was bid off by a man by the name of Carver, who resided in Pennsylvania. He afterwards came with the family to Bladen County, North Carolina, and later married one of Carver's daughters. His brother Gresham was taken by a New Jersey man. Later, he and his family went to Bush River, South Carolina, and several of the family moved to
Indiana. Gresham and his sons, Powell and Richard, were noted for their fondness for fine horses and racing. During the Revolutionary War Mr. Carver and Charles Benbow were engaged in the culture of the indigo plant, and later moved to Guilford County and, being Friends, settled at Centre Meeting House, ten miles south of Greensboro. The third brother was sold, but never has been traced.

The Benbows are a long-lived people. Charles had five daughters and two sons, Thomas being the ancestor of the family now living in Guilford County and several of the Western States.

Thomas married Hannah Stanley, March 24, 1787. They had two daughters and three sons. They settled near the Guilford Battleground and Mr. Benbow owned and operated a tanyard there. He must have owned a blacksmith shop as well, for he made the nails and door-latches for the New Garden Meeting House in 1792.

One of his sons, Charles, married Mary Saunders, and they gave issue to four sons and one daughter, the youngest child being Dr. D. W. C. Benbow, of Greensboro, N. C.

The Benbow family have worked for the industrial and educational development of Guilford County. Dr. D. W. C. Benbow has taken an active part in the erection and maintenance of the first graded school in this County and the State. Mrs. Priscilla Benbow Hackney, for many years matron at Guilford College, has helped numbers of girls and young women toward an education. For a number of years she occupied the responsible position as clerk in the woman's division of the Yearly Meeting of Friends of North Carolina. Mrs. Hackney certainly holds a high place in North Carolina. Her yearly epistles to the women and to the children of Friends are beautiful expressions of Christian love and fellowship.

Dr. Benbow has taken an active interest in the betterment of the road law; he also was interested in the change in the local stock law, which before had required the owners of grain, fruits
and vegetables to take care of stock. The Benbow Hotel was made a popular resort by his efforts.

GARDNER FAMILY RECORD.

"Richeard Gardner was born in England and removed to Salem in New England at or about 1684; from thence to Nantucket. He begot a son Richeard, he begot Solomon, he begot Stephen and a number of sons and daughters. Stephen, the author of this, was born on Nantucket the 10 mo, 11, 1746, and married Abigail Pinkham the 11 mo, 1766; had one daughter Eunice, who died young; Abigail born 1 mo, 20, 1772. In the 11 mo, 21, 1772, removed from Nantucket with my wife and child, father and mother, brothers and sister, to Guilford County, in North Carolina. Miriam, born 5 mo, 24, 1774; Stephen Gardner, my oldest son, 6 mo, 10, 1776; Shubal, 6 mo, 20, 1778; Eunice, 1 mo, 4, 1781; Roda, 2 mo, 15, 1783; George, 4 mo, 9, 1785; Abel, 8 mo, 1, 1788."

MARRIAGES AND BIRTHS.

My daughter Abigail married Zeno Worth—had one son and three daughters. Miriam married Jonathan Gardner—had one son, Stephen. My daughter Eunice married David Worth—had twelve children, nine of which are living at this time, the 10 mo, 23, 1829.

My son, Stephen, married Mary Turner, of New York, and had three sons—John, Franklin and Stephen T.—and four daughters.

My son Stephen died in Louisiana.

My son Shubal married Mary Brooks, and have now living John and Stephen and three daughters. He died in the State of Indiana in the year 1824.

My daughter Roda married Abel Coffin—had four sons and three daughters.

My son George married Lidia Coffin—have four sons and four daughters.
My son Abel married Mary Bullock—had one daughter, Aseneth, born 3 mo, 10, 1813; Rachel, 7 mo, 4, 1817; Abigail, 12 mo, 12, 1818; Aleb B., 5 mo, 4, 1820; Mary Marier, 9 mo, 15, 1822; Nathan M., 2 mo, 18, 1824; Miriam P., 8 mo, 15 (faded out); Martha Jane, 4 mo, 11, 1832.

Stephen Gardner departed this life 20th of 3 month, 1830, aged 83 years and 5 months.

Abigail Gardner departed this life 10 mo, 29, 1825, aged 77 years and 15 days.

Roda Coffin departed this life 2 mo, 2, 1839.

Lydia Gardner departed this life the 11 mo, 28, 1833.

George Gardner, ser, departed this life the 8 mo, 6, 1836.

Jonathan Gardner died 11 mo, 5, 1843.

Mary Gardner departed this life March 17, 1867, aged 76 years, 9 months and 4 days.

Abel Gardner departed this life November 26, 1873, aged 85 years, 3 months and 25 days.

Eunice Worth departed this life the 17 of August, 1866, aged 86 years, 7 months and 17 days.

Nathan M. Gardner died Jan. 16, 1861, aged 37 years.

RALPH GORRELL.

This is a name which has been identified with this County since the Regulation War. The Gorrells, Gillespies and Donnells were soldier-patriots in America's first great struggle for liberty. To know them, read Caruthers' "Old North State." On the fair honor roll of the Colonial Dames and Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution their names still glow with the fire of true patriotism.

Hon. Ralph Gorrell, a descendant of Ralph Gorrell of the Revolution, was a distinguished lawyer and statesman of Guilford County during the Civil War period. A biographical sketch of Mr. Gorrell was prepared by Mr. John G. McCormick in the Historical Monograph, published by Mr. James Sprunt for the University
of North Carolina. This monograph gives the personnel of the Convention of 1861, of which Mr. Ralph Gorrell was a member.

Mr. Gorrell held many positions of trust. In early manhood he was elected to the General Assembly, and in that capacity he served the State upon many occasions. His devotion to duty, his sound judgment and wisdom made him an honor to his country. The following is a clipping from the Greensboro Patriot:

"Ralph Gorrell departed this life Saturday morning last, at 4 o’clock, in the 73rd year of his age.

"His death had been expected for some time past, but it is not the less mournfully felt by the community in which he had lived, respected and beloved, for over three score years and ten. He had been confined to his house since last February by disease, which seemed chiefly to affect his lungs, and for the last two months had kept his bed, becoming weaker until the lamp of life gradually went out, yet retaining to the last, in a remarkable degree, his mental faculties. Conscious of his situation, his last faltering words to the loved ones at his bedside were: ‘I am dying—good-bye!’

"Mr. Gorrell had been distinguished in this community, in professional and public service, since his early manhood. When young, near fifty years ago, he was elected to the General Assembly, and has since, on many occasions, been chosen by his fellow-citizens to the Legislature, and has held other places of honor and trust connected with the improvement and progress of the State. In every station he was distinguished by fidelity and the wisdom and sound judgment of his counsels. Devoted to principle and acting on deliberately formed plans of action, he never stooped to the arts of the demagogue to secure popular favor. Hence the solid respect in which he has always been held by his fellow-citizens of all parties and classes.

"In his profession of the law, Mr. Gorrell furnished an example to every young member of the bar who would achieve an honorable and desirable reputation. His practice was marked not
only by high honor in his intercourse with his brethren, but by
sterling honesty with his clients. A laborious student and a con-
scientious man, he acquired and maintained, through a long and
chequered professional career, the character of a \textit{safe counsellor}
and able advocate.

"In addition to losses by the war and frequent suffering from
bodily disease in the latter years of his life, Mr. Gorrell endured
family afflictions more than usually falling to the lot of man. He
had buried one daughter, just blooming into womanhood. Five
sons were claimed by the grave—three of them before maturity,
one just as he was entering public life with high hope of the
future, one on the battlefield at the head of his company, and a
son-in-law at the sad conflagration of the Spotswood Hotel, in
Richmond."

\textbf{Gilmer.}

About the name of Gilmer clusters much, not only of the
history of Guilford County, but also that of the State and Nation.
Coming to Guilford County in company with other Scotch-Irish
from Ireland, by way of Pennsylvania, they settled near Alamance
Church. William Gilmer, an active Whig of the Revolution, be-
longed to Capt. Arthur Forbis' Company at the Battle of Guilford
Courthouse, where they stood their ground, deserted by all the
militia of North Carolina; their leader fell, a martyr patriot to the
cause of American liberty.

Capt. Robert Shaw Gilmer was the first son of William Gil-
mer. His wife's father was Major John Forbis, another hardy
Scotch-Irish Presbyterian of the earliest history of Piedmont
Carolina civilization.

John Adams Gilmer was the son of Capt. Robert Shaw Gil-
mer. He was one of the foremost men in the State and in the
United States before the Civil War. His service in the Congress
of the United States was during the term immediately preceding
the Civil War. He exerted all the energy of his powerful will to
turn the current which was fast leading to disunion. He was the
warm personal friend of President Lincoln, by whom he was offered the place of Secretary of the Interior. Without hesitation he declined, taking part with the South, and soon he was a member of the Confederate Congress at Richmond. "He supported Governor Vance in preserving for his people civil liberty amid the clash of arms and the desperate resistance of a high-spirited nation, overpowered by superior numbers and more abundant wealth." (See Century Magazine, January, 1888.)

John Adams Gilmer was born November 4, 1805, and died May 4, 1868. He was reared on his father's farm, where he was accustomed to the plow-handles. At seventeen years of age, having acquired a fair English education, he taught school in the neighborhood. He boarded at home and dressed in clothes made by his mother's hands. Aided by means earned in teaching, Mr. Gilmer entered, in 1824, the Grammar School in Greensboro, N. C., taught by Rev. Eli W. Caruthers and Abner Gay. He boarded in the home of Mrs. Mebane, a friend of the cause of education, and a cultured woman. After two well-spent years in this school in closest company with the classics of the great languages and with mathematics—a combination which rarely fails to make great men—Mr. Gilmer, though having the advantage of culture, found himself in debt. He went to South Carolina, where, in Lauren's District, he taught for three years the Mount Vernon Grammar School. In 1829 he returned to Greensboro, where he studied law with Hon. Archibald D. Murphy, a great judge, statesman and scholar of the South. In 1832 John Adams Gilmer was licensed to practice law.

In this year he married Julianna Paisley, daughter of the Rev. Wm. D. Paisley, the first preacher in the Presbyterian Church in Greensboro. She was a granddaughter of Col. John Paisley and General Alexander Mebane—soldier-Whigs of the Revolution.

Thus reinforced by "Poverty, Patience and Perseverance" and a "good angel whose radiance guided and controlled me in darkest hours," John Adams Gilmer came to a bar already crowded
by a brilliant array of the first men of the State—John M. Morehead, James T. Morehead, Thomas Settle, Frederick Nash, George C. Mendenhall, and, contemporary with him, Gen. John F. Poindexter, for several years solicitor-general of that circuit; William A. Graham, Secretary of the Navy; Hugh Waddell, Ralph Gorrell, John Kerr, men of the highest order, all of them. Mr. Gilmer built up his professional practice alone, "by individual attention to his business, by attending promptly to everything committed to him, by hard work and tireless energy." Early in his career he was elected to the office of County Solicitor for Guilford. In getting cases and in gaining them, his career was most successful.

By his eloquent advocacy and uncommon power of winning men, he was in the front rank of those who worked for internal improvements in this State, and who induced an economic and unprogressive Legislature to agree to subscribe, for building a great trunk railroad through North Carolina, two million dollars, conditioned on the previous subscription by individuals of one-half that sum. By energetic private work, by strong speeches in public meetings, and by a subscription of his own, he was a great factor in securing the performance of the condition precedent necessary for obtaining the grant of the State. Again in 1854, through his efforts, the State appropriated another million dollars for finishing the railroad. His influence and his vote were given to all the measures entered upon in 1848—navigation works, railroads, plank and turnpike roads in every section, the inauguration of a progressive public school system, the establishment of schools for the deaf, the dumb and the blind, and for hospitals for the insane, the geological survey of the State, the State Agricultural Society.

After the tide of public opinion in North Carolina had turned irresistibly toward Democracy, Mr. Gilmer was chosen to oppose Thomas Bragg for the office of Governor. Gilmer fought for Whig principles, but the Democratic party prevailed.
John Adams Gilmer was a master of oratory. (See his speech for the establishment of insane asylums in North Carolina Third Reader.)

John Alexander Gilmer, a son of John Adams Gilmer, was born in Greensboro, N. C., April 22, 1838, and died March 17, 1892. He was a graduate of the University of North Carolina, of the class of 1858. He began the study of law with his father in 1860. He had completed his law course at the University of Virginia, when he entered the partnership of his father in the practice of his profession. At the beginning of the War he was a member of the Guilford Grays, which was organized at Fort Macon, S. C., in April, 1861, into the Ninth and later into the Twenty-seventh Regiment of North Carolina. In 1862 he had been promoted to Major, and was in command at Newbern, N. C. At the Battle of Sharpsburg he was made Lieutenant-Colonel. In the Battle of Fredericksburg he was wounded, and again he was wounded at the Battle of Bristow Station, where the Guilford Grays, all except three men, were either wounded or killed. He was assigned to duty at Salisbury, N. C.

In 1864 he returned to Greensboro and resumed his practice of the law. Governor Worth appointed him Adjutant-General of the State. In 1868, in the convention at Raleigh, N. C., he was a delegate, but was counted out by General Canby, at Charleston, S. C. Gilmer was the forlorn hope of the people to battle with Canby and the recently enfranchised blacks and carpetbaggers in the Loyal League. In 1870 he was elected Senator from Alamance and Guilford, receiving a majority, though at the time of "Kirk's cut-throats" undisputed sway. In 1879 he was appointed Judge of the Superior Court of the Fifth District, and to the same office in 1880. He held courts in every county of the State. In 1891 he resigned this judgeship, having served with integrity.

Judge Gilmer was a member of the National Convention which met in New York in 1868. Judge Gilmer was a stockholder in the National Bank of Greensboro, the North Carolina Railroad
Company, and was interested in any movement that promoted the industrial welfare of Greensboro or North Carolina. Full of love for his native land and the advancement of her people, he won a right to their high regard, worthy of his father's son.

Judge John Alexander Gilmer was married July 14, 1864, to Miss Sallie L. Lindsay, a daughter of Hon. Jesse H. Lindsay, who was the first president of the National Bank of Greensboro, N. C.

I give below some newspaper clippings which show something of the character of John A. Gilmer:

(Judge Gilmer for Governor.)

HON. JOHN A. GILMER.

Some weeks ago, we hoisted at our mast head the name of this pure and patriotic son of North Carolina as our choice for Governor of this great Commonwealth. We did not wish to name a man whose every energies were in seeking the place; whose whole aim was to become Governor of North Carolina. We wanted a man that the office was seeking, who, if left to his choice would prefer another. We wanted a man who would please the masses. One whom everybody loved and admired for his purity of character, untarnished by cliques—rings; one whose sole record has been only as Judge of the Superior Court and whose fame is lauded by the humblest citizen. Judge Gilmer is known from Cherokee to Currituck, from Virginia to South Carolina, as one of the purest, ablest and best men in North Carolina. Sound in his political convictions, willing to swear by what is right and just towards every one; possessing peculiar attractions as a speaker, he would instill such an enthusiasm in the Democratic ranks as no other but the illustrious Vance could do. Nominate him and our victory is assured. He does not seek the office but would prefer to be left alone.—(Paper not known).*

"ATTENTION! COOKE'S BRIGADE,

"And all other soldiers and true men of North Carolina. At no distant date you are to nominate a candidate for Governor of North Carolina, and this is to call your attention and ask you to rally to the support of one of our old comrades, a man you all know but to love. One who in all the walks

* People who knew him say that Judge Gilmer was one of North Carolina's greatest men. He was brave, and did not shirk his part in the world's work. He was true and lovely in his life, and men loved to honor him.
of life has reflected only honor to his name and State. Who as a soldier honored the officers and private soldiers of his command alike so long as they were gentlemen. One who at the battle of Fredericksburg, when shot down on the slope of the hill, and his men lay thick around him, and the storm of battle made many true hearts beat quick with terror, could rise up in his glorious manhood and unselfish devotion to his men, and command the litter bearers, who were anxious to remove their beloved Colonel out of danger, 'To remove these poor fellows first, he could wait, though unable to move.' John A. Gilmer is the man, you all recollect him; tell your neighbors and friends of other commands about him. There are other good men in North Carolina, but none better. And you know he is a modest man, and will not, like some, push himself forward, and I call on Cooke's N. C. Brigade, his comrades who knew him well, and are composed of men from the cloud-capped hills of the Blue Ridge to the restless, rolling breakers of the Atlantic. * * * I call on you, one and all, to go to your county conventions, tell your neighbors and friends of his gentleness in peace, of his valor in war, and come in your mighty strength to the State convention and hand our Democratic Banner to John A. Gilmer and our victory will be sure.—A Voice from the East.” (The Farmer and Mechanic.)

(Judge Gilmer would not allow his name to come before the convention.)

Jeremy Forbis Gilmer, soldier, was born in Guilford County, North Carolina, February 23, 1818. He was graduated at the United States Military Academy in 1839, third in honor of his class. He entered the engineer corps and was engaged in building forts and in making surveys, and in river and harbor improvements, until the Civil War, when he resigned his position as Captain of Engineers and entered the Confederate Army. In 1861 he entered the service, and was Chief Engineer on General Albert Sidney Johnston's staff. In the Battle of Shiloh he was severely wounded. Upon recovery he was made Chief of the Engineer Bureau at Richmond. In 1863 he was promoted to Major-General and ordered to Charleston to direct her defenses. After the War he engaged in railroads and other enterprises in Georgia. He was an honorable man.

Joseph Whitfield Gilmer was born April 3, 1819, and died March 16, 1887. For many years he was county surveyor, serving
before and after the Civil War. In 1872 he was elected to the State Legislature, where he served in the lower house for two sessions. He was a ruling elder in Alamance, for thirty-two years Clerk of the Session.

HOSKINS.

The Hoskins family was among the first settlers of the County. Joseph Hoskins, the pioneer of the family in Guilford, came from Chester County, Pennsylvania, in the year 1773, having obtained from Earl Granville a grant for a large tract of land near Guilford Courthouse, on the waters of Horse Pen Creek. The Battle of Guilford Courthouse was fought on his land. His residence was situated about one-third of a mile westward from the first line of battle, and was taken possession of by the British and used first as Lord Cornwallis's headquarters, and subsequently as the hospital for his wounded. It is interesting to know that the home-place of this tract has never passed out of the ownership and occupancy of some representative of the family.

Joseph Hoskins was an ardent Whig and patriot of the Revolution, and shared with the Guilford men the hardships, dangers and glory of the great Battle of Guilford Courthouse.

In the year 1789 he was made Sheriff of the County, by appointment of Governor Samuel Johnson—the same year that witnessed the ratification of the Federal Constitution by the State of North Carolina and the election of Alexander Martin, his friend and neighbor, to the governorship of the State, under the new Constitution.

Ellis Hoskins, 1795-1874, was a son of Joseph, and lived and died on the old homestead. He was a courtly, Christian gentleman of the old school, and a devout member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. He was a soldier in the War of 1812-14. Notwithstanding his strong Southern sympathies, he had a son who was a distinguished officer in the Union Army—Col. Jesse E. Hoskins, who had settled in Kentucky prior to the conflict.
Jesse E. survived the War, and achieved distinction in the legal profession in the State of his adoption.

Joseph Hoskins, 1814-1880, was a grandson of the pioneer. He established himself at Summerfield in the year 1845, having purchased the Charles Bruce plantation. He was a large landowner and a pioneer in the manufacture of tobacco in this County.

The family has furnished two Sheriffs for the County—the afore-mentioned, and Joseph A. Hoskins, of the present generation, who owns and resides on the old homestead at Summerfield.

In the years just preceding the Civil War, many of the family of this name removed to Indiana, Ohio and other Western States. They went along with the steady stream that left this County and State and peopled the great Middle West.

The English ancestor of the family came over with William Penn to Philadelphia, in 1682.

Major Charles Manly Stedman.

Major Chas. M. Stedman, president of the North Carolina Bar Association, is a resident of Greensboro. He was born in Chatham County. His father and mother were Nathan and Euphamia Stedman. When twelve years old, the family moved to Fayetteville. At sixteen he entered the University of North Carolina. There he showed brilliancy as a student and orator. When Mr. Buchanan, President of the United States, visited the University in 1859, young Stedman, a member of the Sophomore class, was chosen by the Phi Society as one of the orators for the occasion. In 1861 Mr. Stedman graduated with highest honors.

He soon enlisted in the Army of the Confederate States, volunteering as a private in the Fayetteville Independent Light Infantry. He served that company in the First North Carolina Volunteers at the Battle of Bethel, June 10, 1861. When the Forty-fifth North Carolina Regiment was organized, he was elected First Lieutenant of the Chatham Company (E). The regiment was sent to Virginia, where Major Stedman served under
Lee in most of the campaign. He was promoted to Captain of his company, then to be Major of his regiment. As Major he served in command at many battles, never shirking a duty. He has the distinction of being one of the twelve Confederate soldiers who were engaged in the first battle at Bethel and who surrendered with Lee at Appomattox.

After the war, Major Stedman began life anew, entering his profession as a lawyer. He studied law with Hon. John Manning, at Pittsboro, meanwhile teaching school. In 1867 he settled in Wilmington and soon had built up a large and lucrative practice. In 1884 he received the nomination of the Democratic party for Lieutenant-Governor and was elected to that office on the ticket with Governor Scales.

When nominated, he resigned the attorneyships which he held for several railway systems, believing that to be his duty upon entering official life. As President of the Senate, he made a brilliant record, and won the encomium of being the best presiding officer in the State. Major Stedman has received many honors in this State. In 1880 he was a delegate to the National Convention which nominated General Hancock. In 1866 he married Miss Kate DeRossett, daughter of the late Joshua G. Wright, of Wilmington.

THOM FAMILY.

This family migrated from Scotland to Ireland, and thence to America. In 1750, John Thom entered a plot of land south and east of Guilford, and built his home there. He married Miss Catherine Kerr, of another Scotch-Irish family living near by. They had thirteen children, eleven of whom lived to old age. Nine of these reared large families, from whom are descended many of the first families of Greensboro and Guilford County. At their old homestead, Daniel Thom brought up his large family of children. The place is still owned by the youngest son of Daniel Thom—Rev. William Francis Thom, pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Gulf, N. C. It is interesting and somewhat singular
that the family of John Thom and the families of his sons gave each, with one exception, a son to the Presbyterian ministry. For sixty years this family have had a representative in the service of the Church.

Many of the male members of the family moved West, so that the name is almost extinct in the County. Still, the descendants are numerous. Rev. James Earnest Thacker, of Norfolk, Virginia, is a great-grandson of the pioneer, John Thom.

John Thom was a strict Presbyterian, thoroughly teaching his children in this doctrine. Many a winter's evening around a glowing fireplace, with dignity and solemnity, he required his children to recite the Shorter Catechism.

His oldest child was born in 1771, and his youngest in 1796. During the Revolutionary War he was away from home, fighting for the freedom of America. He was in the regular army, and was consequently not with the militia at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse. His family cared for those wounded soldiers, however.

John Thom was a ruling elder in Alamance Church prior to the Revolution. Among the other charter members here were Wiley's, Finlys, McBrides, McGeachys, Stuarts, Donnels, McIvers, Humphreys. In Church and State they have a record of integrity and heroic patriotism.

Amos Ragan was born in Davidson County, February 25, 1824—was a son of Amos and Elizabeth Ragan. His father died when his son Amos was a mere child. Never went to school but three months in his life. Had no school advantages. Had to work to support his mother. At fourteen years of age he went to Missouri and spent five years on the ranches, trading in cattle and taking them to St. Louis, Chicago and other large markets, and disposing of them. He then went to Tennessee and spent two years selling machinery in that State, Virginia and Georgia.

While still a young man he returned to North Carolina and settled in Guilford County, at what was then called Bloomington,
and engaged in the mercantile business with Clarkson Tomlinson. For several years he did a good business in this line, for a small country place. In 1859 he was married to Martha E. English.

Since the Civil War he has devoted his entire time to farming. He has farms in Guilford, Randolph and Davidson Counties. When he first bought the farm at Bloomington where he now lives, the land was so poor that it would not "sprout peas." His farming land is now worth $100 per acre, and yields from twenty-five to forty bushels of wheat to the acre. He has raised in one year as much as three thousand bushels of wheat from this farm. He has a farm of several hundred acres on Deep River, where the fertile bottom lands are very productive to raising corn. He raises from 2,500 to 3,000 bushels of corn every year.

While Mr. Ragan has passed the "three score and ten years," yet he is a very active man, having a wonderful constitution. He can do more work now than most of the young people.

Hon. Levi M. Scott was born in Rockingham County, North Carolina, June 8, 1827. In early childhood he accompanied his parents to Guilford County, and his preliminary schooling was obtained in the schools of the latter county. Leaving school at the age of twenty, he began his active career as a school-teacher, and at about the same time took up the study of law. In 1850 he was appointed postmaster at Greensboro, N. C., and held that office for about three years. In 1852 he was licensed to practice, and a year later received the election as Clerk of the Superior Court, and held that office until 1856. In the latter year, Mr. Scott was elected to represent his county in the State Legislature, and served a term of two years. In 1858 he was elected Solicitor of Guilford County, and for two terms of four years each most satisfactorily discharged the duties of the important position.

He was appointed as receiver of sequestrated property by the Confederate Government in 1862, and was retained in that capacity until the close of the War, his duties having been to collect all debts owing Northern creditors from Southern debtors, for the benefit of the Confederate States.
After the termination of hostilities between the North and South, Mr. Scott devoted himself exclusively to the practice of his chosen profession at Greensboro, and his indefatigability is illustrated by the fact that during the long period of fifty years he has practiced at the courts of the Fifth Judicial District he never failed to be in attendance at the various sessions.

He served as a member of the Board of Directors of the State Penitentiary from 1885 until 1889.

As a lawyer he has won a name of which he may be proud. Dignified and able, his opinions carry weight wherever promulgated, and his reputation as a man of the most rigid integrity but add to his fame as a distinguished lawyer and citizen.

Mr. Scott has been most happy in his domestic relations, having been united in marriage to Miss Mary E. Weatherly in 1861. Mrs. Scott was a daughter of Mr. Andrew Weatherly, of Greensboro, N. C. Two children have been born to this blessed union, the surviving one being Mrs. Lily Scott Reynolds, now living in East Orange, N. J.

Mr. Scott is a prominent member of the I. O. O. F., and in 1866 held the high honor of Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of the State of North Carolina.

John D. Scott, his father, was born in Guilford County, N. C., in 1800. He was given a common school education, and then gave his attention to agriculture, and was engaged in planting all his life. He served as Colonel in the North Carolina Cavalry for many years, and held his commission until the breaking out of the Civil War, being then sixty-one years of age. In 1824 he married Miss Jane McLean, a daughter of Marshall McLean, of Guilford County, N. C., and three children were the offspring of the marriage, their names being: Allan H., of Guilford County, N. C.; Levi M., of Greensboro, N. C., and William L. Scott, who died in 1872. The father died in 1880, his wife having preceded him to rest in 1845. John D. Scott was the son of Adam Scott, who was a native of Guilford County, N. C., where he was born in 1772. His
NORTH CAROLINA.

demise occurred in 1837. He was a planter all his life. His father was Thomas Scott, a Pennsylvanian, who emigrated to North Carolina in early manhood, and settled in Guilford County. The ancestors of the Hon. Levi M. Scott on the paternal side were from the north of Ireland, and on the maternal side came from Scotland.

We think it only right and proper in speaking of those conditions that have made Greensboro what it is, to call attention to a few of the men who have been identified with its phenomenal growth, and standing in the front ranks of these, Mr. L. M. Scott holds a most enviable position as one of the leaders of his profession, as "Nestor" of the bar of Guilford County, and a gentleman of the old school. Mr. Scott is one whom to know is to admire and respect.

W. L. Scott, brother of L. M., was licensed in 1856. Shortly after being admitted to the bar he moved to Georgia and formed a law partnership with Benjamin H. Hill. Their law partnership was cemented by a warm personal friendship which existed between Mr. Scott and the gifted orator and unimpeachable statesman of Georgia, until the death of the former in 1872. Returning from Georgia, Mr. Scott formed a co-partnership with his brother, L. M. Scott, under the firm name of Scott & Scott. This was the first instance in the State where relatives of the same surname had used the same jointly when a partnership existed between them. Prior to that time the style was "Richard Doe & Son," or "Richard Doe & Bro.," as the case might be. The example of Messrs. Scott found many followers, and now the style is in common use.

W. L. Scott was a ready debater and very popular with the masses. In 1870 he was a candidate for Congress, but was defeated by General James Leach, a strong candidate. He served as Colonel in the Twenty-first North Carolina Volunteers in 1861 and 1863.
The Rankins of Guilford County descend from two brothers, John and William, who came from that part of Ireland settled by the Scotch in the reign of James I., and were therefore Scotch-Irish Presbyterians. They first came to Pennsylvania not later than 1760 and possibly as early as 1750. The exact time of their coming to Guilford County is not known, but in 1765, John, the older brother, bought 511 acres of land lying on the waters of North Buffalo, from Alexander McKnight. A descendant of his, Robert Rankin, still living, owns a part of this land, and his title is derived from John, Earl of Granville. In 1772, John sold a part of this land, now known as the Calvin Rankin tract, to his younger brother, William.

John Rankin was born in Ulster County, Ireland, in 1736, came to Guilford about 1764, married Hannah Carson, and died March 27, 1814. He was buried by the side of his wife, Hannah, in the northwest corner of Buffalo Church graveyard. The issue of this marriage was eight daughters and three sons, as follows: Rebecca, Jane. Abby, Samuel, Joseph, Hannah, Mary, Margaret, Robert, Ann, Ruth.

Rebecca married John Rankin, possibly a distant relative of hers, and moved to Tennessee.

Jane married John Paisley. To them were born: Celilah, who married George Donnell; Hannah, who married a Mr. Shaw; Rebecca, who married a Mr. Shaw, and Elizabeth, who married James Gannon.

Abby Rankin married Cunningham Smith, and moved to the West.

Samuel Rankin married Mary Scott and had issue: John, who married and moved to Cabarrus County; Rebecca, who married Calvin McLeon; Hannah, who married Rankin Donnell; Margaret, who married Dr. Scott, father of J. W. Scott, of Greensboro; and Nancy, who married Rhoddy Hanna.

Joseph, fifth child of John Rankin, married Mary Donnell,
by whom he had issue as follows: Barzella, who married Robert Woodburn, the father of Mrs. W. S. Moon; John C., who married Betsy Denny, daughter of Thomas Denny; Persis, who married Jane Gilmer; James Edmundson, who married and moved West; Rhuhama, who married a Mr. Thom; Samuel, who married a sister of Rev. C. H. Wiley, by whom he had three children—Joseph, killed in the Civil War; William C., and Alice.

By second marriage with Nancy Donnell, he had two children—Thomas, father of A. L. Rankin, and Mary, who married Washington Wharton.

Hannah, sixth child of John Rankin, married Thomas Denny. Issue of this marriage: Eli, Samuel, Hannah, Thomas, Bettie, Nancy, John, Peggy, George.

Mary, seventh child, married Thomas Donnell. Issue: Rankin, Hester, Vinnie.

Margaret, eighth child, married John Nelson, to whom were born Samuel, Mary, Ann and Melinda.

Robert Rankin, ninth child of John Rankin, by marriage with Margaret Scott, had the following children: William S., who married Elizabeth Paisley; Hannah, who married Lear Donnell; John Calvin, who married a daughter of William Rankin, by whom he had four children; Jane, who married W. P. Wharton; William, who married Mildred Dick; John, who married a daughter of Rankin Smith; and Faunie, unmarried.

Adam, fifth child of Robert Rankin, married Louisa Kerr.

Thomas Rankin, sixth child of Robert, married a daughter of William Rankin, by whom he had two children—W. H. Rankin and Nannie. By second marriage with Nancy Wharton, he had one son, Alpheus, who married Zula Smith, and three daughters—Eva, who married Cyrus Wharton; Louisa, who married Lacy Paisley, and Minnie, who married Myrom Newell.

Rebecca, sixth child of Robert, married John C. Wharton, of Greensboro.

By second marriage, with Margaret Patterson, Robert Ran-
kin had three children—Capt. N. P. Rankin, Robert Rankin and Capt. Samuel Rankin, who died in Fayetteville, N. C. These sons by his last marriage all married and have raised families.

William Rankin, brother of John Rankin, Sr., was born in Ireland in 1744 and with his brother John emigrated to America between 1750 and 1760, stopping a while in Pennsylvania, and afterwards came with the Scotch-Irish movement into this county about 1764. Both he and his brother John were ardent Whigs and were hated by Governor Tryon and his adherents for their strong Americanism. After the Battle of Alamance, William, who was present, was declared an outlaw by Governor Tryon and, with fifteen others, had to keep in hiding till Tryon left the State. Just before the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, Lord Cornwallis evinced his hatred by camping on the plantations of John and William Rankin and destroying nearly all that was destructible.

In 1873 he married Jane, daughter of Elizabeth and John Chambers. He died February 9, 1804, and was buried along with his wife and wife's father and mother in Buffalo Church graveyard. To them were born four sons and five daughters—Betsy, Nancy, Sallie, John, Ann, Thomas, Jane, Robert and William, the last two twins.

Betsy married Elam Wharton. Nancy married John Schoolfield, to whom were born Betsy, Sarah (who married Samuel Flatrick), Joseph, William, Jane, John, Nancy, Daniel, Samuel.

John Chambers, fourth child of William, was born March 29, 1781, married Tabitha Wharton, daughter of Watson Wharton, Sr., and died June 6, 1858. Issue of this marriage: Jesse, Jane, Martha, William (who died young), Malinda, Watson, John C., Tabitha and Samuel.

Ann married Samuel Donnell and had one child, Emsley Donnell.

Thomas, sixth child of William, married Martha McQuistian. Issue of this marriage: Albert, Moses, Elizabeth, Lavina, William, Nancy, Robert, Pollie.


William, ninth child of William, Sr., and twin brother of Robert, married Thankful Smith. Issue of this marriage: Hannah and Nancy.

The descendants of the brothers, John and William, now found in this county and in three-fourths of the States of the Union, now number over one thousand souls. The immediate descendants of the two brothers, William and John, lived at a period and under conditions that "tried men's souls." They "sought out, wrought out and fought out" their way in the new world, making history but leaving little record of it. On every battlefield from Alamance to Appomattox descendants of these brothers have been found, struggling for what they believed to be right.

SKETCH OF THE WHARTON FAMILY OF GUILFORD COUNTY.

Watson Wharton, Sr., the progenitor of the Wharton family of this county and of more than a thousand others, who lived or have lived in nearly every Southern State and in many of the Northern States, was born in England, perhaps in the town of Wharton, June 22, 1746.

His father, Hinman, and mother, Mary, were born, according to statistics found in an old family Bible, now scarcely legible, about two hundred years ago, and were married about 1720. Save the names and date of birth, nothing is known of Watson Wharton's brothers and sisters. Their names are as follows:

Elizabeth Wharton, born September 29, 1731; David Wharton, born April 27, 1733; Mary Wharton, born July 30, 1735; Hinman Wharton, born December 20, 1737; Catherine Wharton, born August 30, 1740; Rhoda Wharton, born January 18, 1742.

As there are numerous branches of the Wharton family in
the United States not directly traceable to Hinman or his son Watson, it is not improbable that they may have a common origin further back in the twilight of the past. There are families of Whartons living in Virginia, Texas and Tennessee who trace their line back to Lord Thomas Wharton, who in 1622 was Lord Lieutenant of Ireland. In history he was called "Veto Tom" and sometimes "Lying Tom." One of his descendants, Phillip Wharton, was one of Cromwell's generals.

It matters little whether Watson Wharton was descended from "Lying Tom" or not. That his descendants, wherever found, have been and are in the main honest, industrious, independent, God-fearing, patriotic citizens, who have made the world better for living in it, is a matter of far greater import than to be able to trace their origin back to a "belted knight," who seems to have been somewhat careless in handling the truth. In the language of Scotland's greatest bard:

*"A King can make a belted Knight,  
A marquis, duke and a' that,  
But an honest man's aboon his might  
Gude faith he mauna f'a' that—  
The rank is but the guinea's stamp,  
The man's the gowd for a' that."

On attaining his majority, Watson Wharton came to America about 1767 and settled at first in Maryland, where he married a lady whose maiden name the writer of this sketch has been unable to ascertain. The issue of this marriage is as follows:

Elam, born 1770; Jesse, born 1771, died in infancy; Elisha, born 1774, died aged nearly 90 years; Tabitha, born 1776, died 1855; John, who married a daughter of William Rankin and moved to Tennessee more than sixty years ago; Gideon, born 1781, married Mary Woodburn and moved West; Martha, born 1783, married Arthur Woodburn, had five children—Watson, William, Elam, Emsley, Tabitha.

*I wonder a good deal about all these people in this book. I wonder also what are their traits. I will be likely to find out by the time I have sold the last copy. What I know then will be something of value, perhaps.*
MR. E. P. WHARTON,
PRESIDENT SOUTHERN LOAN AND TRUST CO
OF GREENSBORO, N. C.
By a second marriage with Angeletta, née Evans, he had one son, Evans, born 1785. Soon after the birth of his youngest son, Evans, he moved with his family to Guilford County, 1785 or 1786, and bought from Blackwood a tract of land acceded to him in 1755 by the Earl of Granville. W. P. Wharton, a great-grandson of Watson Wharton, now owns and lives on this same land.

Of his personal characteristics, little is known. Mr. David Wharton, a grandson, now in his ninety-ninth year, recalls that he was a man of almost giant proportions, weighing nearly three hundred pounds, that he was somewhat irascible and very much given to having his own way. In politics, he was a staunch Whig, in religion a Presbyterian, as have been nearly all his descendants. That he was a man of considerable means for those days is evident from the large amount of lands purchased and the mortgages made to secure monies loaned by him. He died in 1813, and was buried in Buffalo churchyard.

Elam Wharton, his oldest son, married Betsy, oldest daughter of William Rankin, the progenitor of one branch of the Rankin family in this county. Issue of this marriage: Joseph, Jesse, William, Lemuel, Robert, Jennie, Isabella, Martha.

Robert, fifth child of Elam, married Melinda Nelson and died in 1876, leaving two sons and two daughters. James, his oldest son, a merchant of Jamestown, married Margaret Armfield.

Elisha, third son of Watson Wharton, was born in Maryland in 1774, came with his father to Guilford County when about ten years old, married Elizabeth Schoolfield in 1796, by whom he had the following children: John, James, Nancy, David, Martha, Watson, Schoolfield (who died in infancy), Eliza, Milton (who died unmarried).

By second marriage with Martha Porter he had four sons and one daughter: Porter, Samuel, Minerva, Paisley and Washington, the last two being twins.

John Wharton, oldest son of Elisha Wharton, born 1797, married Rhoda Webb, by whom he had three sons and two daugh-
ters: Melinda, who married Levi Foust; Elizabeth, who married Rankin Smith, and had five children—Nannie, William, Zula, Mary and Lizzie.

Green Wharton, third child of John Wharton, married Malvina Donnell. To them were born two sons and three daughters: Watson, John W., Bettie, Emma and Mary.

William P. Wharton, fourth child of John Wharton, Sr., married Emily Rankin, who died without issue. By second marriage with Jane Rankin he had two sons—Walter and Leslie—and two daughters—Carrie and Lizzie.

John W. Wharton, Jr., youngest son of John Wharton, Sr., by first marriage, married Martha Edwards. Issue: Ruth, Roy, Linda, Rhoda.

By second marriage with Jane Bennett, John Wharton, Sr., had ten children—C. A. Wharton and Eugenia, who died without issue.

John W. Wharton, son of Green Wharton, married Sallie McNairy. They have four *children.

James, second son of Elisha Wharton, born 1799, married Jane Rankin, daughter of John C. Rankin, died 1822. They had only one son—John C. Wharton, now living in Greensboro, in his seventy-ninth year. He married Rebecca Rankin, daughter of Robert Rankin, Sr. Issue of this marriage: James, who died in infancy; Alice, who married Wm. Ratliff; Mary, who married Rev. Wm. Graves; E. P. Wharton, who married Ida Murray; Annie, who married Edwin Shaver; Emma, who married S. C. Smith; Lizzie, unmarried; Jesse R., who married a Miss Noves and now lives in Butte City; William, a merchant, living in the State of Washington.

Nancy, third child of Elisha Wharton, married George Findley and went to Missouri. Issue of this marriage: Rufus, James, Elizabeth, Sarah, Martha, Angeline, John.

David Wharton, fourth child of Elisha Wharton, was born December 18, 1803, and is still living, in his ninety-ninth year. In
1826 he married Elizabeth Donnell, by whom he had three daughters and two sons, viz:

Elizabeth, who married Dr. Jos. A. McLean. To them were born Julia, Cora, Charles, Walter, John, Archibald and Jesse R.

Julia Wharton, who married Rev. C. K. Caldwell and died soon after marriage.

Mary Wharton, who married John C. Cannon. Issue of this marriage: Julia, Bessie, Ellen, Mary, Howard, Fannie, Emma and John.


By second marriage with Jane Gilmer he had two children—Hattie and Gilmer.

Martha, fifth child of Elisha Wharton, married Jesse Smith. To them were born the following children: Angelina, John, Lafayette, Eli, William, Madison, Adison, Isabella, Rufus and Martha.

Watson Wharton, Jr., sixth child of Elisha Wharton, was born 1809, married Melinda Rankin and died 1871. Issue of this marriage: Jesse R. and Jane E.

Jesse married Mattie Turner and had two children—Minnie, who died in 1876, and Turner A. Wharton, now pastor of a church in Memphis.

By a second marriage with Mary Rankin, he had four sons—Henry, who married Nora Graves; Ernest, Lee and Robert.

Jane E. married Dr. J. Rumple, of Salisbury, and had two sons and a daughter—Watson, James and Linda.

Porter Wharton, tenth child of Elisha, married Nancy Pat-
ternson and moved to Missouri. Issue of this marriage: Samuel, Martha, Mary, Washington, Minerva, Nancy, James and Margaret.

Samuel, eleventh child of Elisha Wharton, married Elizabeth Kerr and had two children—Florence, who died unmarried, and Rebecca, who married Lindsay Stuart.


Washington, fourteenth child of Elisha Wharton, married Mary Rankin, by whom he had five children—Martha, Corrinna, Annie, Callie and Cyrus, who married a daughter of Thomas Rankin.

Evans Wharton, youngest son of Watson Wharton, Sr., was born 1785; married Benitha Calk. Issue of this marriage: Lucinda, Newton, Angeletta, Clinton, Eliza, Emiline, Rufus, Jane and Francis.

Lucinda married Samuel Hattrech. Newton, by first marriage with Elinor McMurray, had two children—Jane and Mary. By second marriage with Hannah McLean, he had one daughter—Dora.

Angeletta married David Ray. Issue of this marriage: Peter Ray, a deaf mute, who married a Miss Williams, also a mute; Fannie, who married Jas. Bason.

Clinton Wharton, son of Evans, married Catherine Conrad. Issue: Albert, John, Ida, Clinton, Eva, Annie.

Eliza Wharton married David McLean.

Nancy married Thomas Rankin. Issue: W. H. Rankin, Nannie.

Rufus Wharton married Mary L. Perry, of Beaufort County. Issue of this marriage: Isabella, Francis, Rufus, Thomas, David. Isabella married John H. Small.
Wharton married Capt. Nat Rankin. To them were born two sons and two daughters.

Tabitha Wharton, fourth child of Watson Wharton, Sr., was born in Maryland in 1776, married John C. Rankin, and died in 1856. Issue of this marriage: Rev. Jesse Rankin, Jane; Martha, William, Melinda, Dr. Watson Rankin, Dr. John C. Rankin of New Jersey, Tabitha and Dr. Samuel Rankin, of Rowan, N. C.

**THE WORTH FAMILY.**

William Worth left England in the reign of Charles II. His great-grandson, Daniel Worth, was born in Massachusetts, second month, tenth, 1739; he died in Guilford County, North Carolina, seventh month, tenth, 1830. He was married in Nantucket to Eunice Hussey, a daughter of Paul and Sarah Hussey, a descendant of Sylvanus Hussey, whose wife was a daughter of Stephen Goram.

Joseph Worth was also married in Nantucket to Judith Starbuck. These people were the Nantucket settlers of Guilford County and their descendants have done much for civilization in North Carolina. Jonathan Worth, grandson of Daniel Worth of Nantucket stock, Governor of North Carolina, and Dr. David Worth were men of great influence in their day. Dr. John M. Worth was treasurer of North Carolina. His children were: Shubal G. Worth, Thomas C. Worth, Addie McAllister and Dell Bingham.

Governor Jonathan Worth's children have been men and women of integrity and strength—David G. Worth, Roxana McNeil, Lucy J. Jackson, Elvira Moffit, Cora Jackson, Mary Worth and Addie Bagley. Worth Bagley, the young hero of the Cuban War, was the grandson of Governor Worth and therefore a representative of the Nantucket stock of Guilford County.

Daniel Worth, of Guilford County, was a man of affairs, a leader in the Society of Friends in the State, trustee of Guilford College.
William Worth was Treasurer of North Carolina for two terms preceding 1901.

Cyrus B. Watson, a leading lawyer in the State, is a descendant of the Worth family, and therefore a representative of the Nantucket stock in North Carolina.

John L. Worth, of Mount Airy, North Carolina, compiled a chart of this family in 1900. The Worth family is representative of the Nantucket in many instances from both father and mother, the Folgers, Gardners, Husseys, Macys, Porters, Starbucks are related by marriage to them. Their religious belief is that of the Society of Friends.

MEMBERS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Senators</th>
<th>Members of House of Commons</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1777 Ralph Gorrell</td>
<td>John Collier, Robert Lindsay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778 Ralph Gorrell</td>
<td>James Hunter, Robert Lindsay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1789 Alex Martin</td>
<td>James Hunter, Danl. Gillespie.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1780 Alex Martin</td>
<td>James Hunter, Wm. Gowdy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1781 Alex Martin</td>
<td>William Gowdy, James Hunter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1782 Alex Martin</td>
<td>William Gowdy, Jones Hunter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1783 Chas. Bruce</td>
<td>Jas. Galloway, John Leak.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1785 Alex Martin</td>
<td>John Hamilton, Barzellai Gardner.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1787 Alex Martin</td>
<td>B. Gardner, Wm. Gowdy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1788 Alex Martin</td>
<td>John Hamilton, Wm. Gowdy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1790 Daniel Gillespie</td>
<td>Hance Hamilton, Robert Hannah.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1795 Daniel Gillespie</td>
<td>Hance Hamilton, Hance McCain.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1796 Ralph Gorrell</td>
<td>B. Gardner, Hance Hamilton.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1797 Hance McCain</td>
<td>Hance Hamilton, Samuel Lindsay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1798 Hance McCain</td>
<td>Samuel Lindsay, George Bruce.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1799 Hance Hamilton</td>
<td>Samuel Lindsay, George Bruce.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Senators</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1800</td>
<td>Hance Hamilton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1801</td>
<td>Samuel Lindsay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1802</td>
<td>George Bruce</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1803</td>
<td>Saml. Lindsay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1804</td>
<td>Saml. Lindsay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1805</td>
<td>Hance McCain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1806</td>
<td>Hance McCain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1808</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1809</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1810</td>
<td>Saml. Lindsay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1811</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1812</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1813</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1814</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1815</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1817</td>
<td>John Caldwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1820</td>
<td>John W. Caldwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1823</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1824</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1830</td>
<td>John M. Dick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1831</td>
<td>John M. Dick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1832</td>
<td>John Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1833</td>
<td>George C. Mendenhall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1834</td>
<td>Jonathan Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1835</td>
<td>Jas. T. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1836</td>
<td>Jas. T. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1837</td>
<td>Jas. T. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Senators</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1842</td>
<td>Jas. T. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1842</td>
<td>Jas. T. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1844</td>
<td>Jesse H. Lindsay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1846</td>
<td>John A. Gilmer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1848</td>
<td>John A. Gilmer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1850</td>
<td>John A. Gilmer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1852</td>
<td>John A. Gilmer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1854</td>
<td>John A. Gilmer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1856</td>
<td>Ralph Gorrell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1858</td>
<td>Ralph Gorrell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1860</td>
<td>John M. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1862</td>
<td>Peter Adams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1864</td>
<td>R. P. Dick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1866</td>
<td>Peter Adams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1868</td>
<td>E. Shoffner, J. W. Walker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1870</td>
<td>John A. Gilmer, W. A. Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov.</td>
<td>Jas T. Morehead, Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1873</td>
<td>W. J. Murray</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1874</td>
<td>Jas. T. Morehead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1875</td>
<td>A. S. Holton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1876</td>
<td>Thos. M. Holt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1877</td>
<td>J. I. Scales</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Senators. Members of House of Commons.

1879 J. I. Scales.
1881 J. X. Staples.

Wealth of Guilford County, taken from the report of the State auditor for 1839-55:

In the year 1853, Walter A. Winbourne, as sheriff of Guilford County, presented to the comptroller-general (or State auditor) the following report:

Acres of land.......................... 377,143
No. Polls ................................ 34,594
Valuation of land..................... $1,418,904
Town property ......................... $1,794,449

**NET TAX.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Value</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Land</td>
<td>$800.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Playing Cards</td>
<td>$ 7.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Town property</td>
<td>1,01.21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stores</td>
<td>353.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poll</td>
<td>659.95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peddlars</td>
<td>56.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lunatic Asylum</td>
<td>430.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taverns</td>
<td>28.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest received</td>
<td>600.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Circus</td>
<td>47.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dividend and profit</td>
<td>23.57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musicians</td>
<td>14.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawyers, etc.</td>
<td>93.90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negro Traders</td>
<td>31.96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gold Watches</td>
<td>73.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pistols</td>
<td>14.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silver Watches</td>
<td>48.88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowie Knives</td>
<td>94.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pianos</td>
<td>22.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mortgages</td>
<td>58.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plate</td>
<td>5.59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capital Invested</td>
<td>11.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pleasure Carriages</td>
<td>128.31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$3,694.05

The population of Guilford County in 1790 was 7,191; in 1850 it had increased to 19,754.

Area of Guilford, 600 square miles; number of acres, 407,214; average value, $5.40. Distance from Raleigh, 82 miles.